

# The Hip-Hop Gospel

A contemporary rhyming version of Luke's Gospel. Written by Rev Gav

> 4th Edition Size: US Letter First Published, March 2021 This Edition, June 2023

© Revd Gavin Tyte. All Rights Reserved.



# Contents

ACT 1: THE MISSION OF JESUS	9
Chapter 1	10
Liz and Zechariah	11
Introduction	11
Setting the scene	11
An angel visits Zechariah	11
The angel's message to Zechariah	12
Elizabeth falls pregnant	13
Mary	14
An angel visits Mary	15
Mary visits Elizabeth	16
Mary sings her song	17
The Birth of John	19
John the Baptist is born	19
The news of John spreads	20
Zechariah sings his song	20
Chapter 2	22
The Nativity	23
Jesus is born	23
The Angels Appear to the Shepherds	23
Growing Up	26
Purification	26
Simeon prophesies	26
Anna prophesies	28
Jesus as a boy	29
Chapter 3	31
John the Baptist	32
Setting the scene	32
John's call	33
John gives a tongue-lashing	33



John's Q&A session	34
John announces the real Messiah	34
John gets arrested	35
Baptism and Genealogy	36
Jesus gets baptised	36
Jesus' family tree	36
Chapter 4	38
Breaking the Chains	39
Devil Battle Rap	39
Manifesto	40
Jesus battles a demon	43
Jesus makes a noise	44
Jesus spreads the word	44
Chapter 5	46
Forgiveness of Sins	47
The first crew members	47
An eased skin disease	48
A man, a roof and a miracle	49
Levi throws a party	50
Rules and Regulations	52
Jesus quizzed about fasting	52
Chapter 6	54
Rules and Regulations (continued)	55
Parts: Luke, Crowd, Jesus, Pharisees	55
Jesus is Lord of the Sabbath	55
Jesus heals on the Sabbath	55
The Sermon on the Plain	57
The choosing of the Apostles	57
Blessings and Woahs!	57
Love your enemies	59
Don't judge others	60
Fruit and Foundations	61



Chapter 7	63
Healings	64
The faith of a Roman officer	64
Jesus raises a widow's son	65
Bad Attitudes	67
Jesus and John the Baptist	67
A forgiven woman	69
Chapter 8	72
Sowing the Seeds of Love	73
Support	73
The Parable of the Sower	73
Jesus' mother and brothers	75
Authority	77
Jesus calms the storm	77
Breaking the chains	77
Two women and two miracles	80
Chapter 9	83
The Twelve Disciples	84
Jesus sends his crew	84
King Herod's confused	84
Feeding the five thousand	85
Peter's Declaration about Jesus	86
The Transfiguration	87
Taking Sides	89
A demon-possessed boy	89
Two sayings	90
Samaritan opposition	90
The cost of following Jesus	91
ACT 2: THE JOURNEY TO JERUSALEM	93
Chapter 10	94
The Sending of the Crew	95
Jesus redeploys his crew	95



Woes and Woahs!	96
The return of the crew	97
A prayer of thanksgiving	97
Two Ends of the Spectrum	99
The good Samaritan	99
Martha and Mary	101
Chapter 11	102
How to Pray	103
The Lord's Prayer	103
Asking for the Spirit	103
The power source	104
This Generation	107
The crowds want a sign	107
Light and Darkness	108
The religious elite	108
Chapter 12	112
Living out Salvation	113
Do not fear!	113
The rich fool	114
What it's like in God's Kingdom?	115
Be ready!	117
Jesus causes division	119
Interpreting the signs	120
Striking a deal	120
Chapter 13	122
Turning to God	123
A call to repentance	123
The barren fig tree	123
Healing on the Sabbath	124
The Kingdom of God	126
The mustard seed	126
Yeast	126



The narrow door	126
Crying over Jerusalem	127
Chapter 14	129
Dinner with a Pharisee	130
Healing on the Sabbath	130
The great banquet	131
Being a disciple	133
Chapter 15	135
Lost	136
The lost sheep	136
The lost coin	137
The lost son	137
Chapter 16	141
Money, Money	142
The crooked manager	142
The Kingdom of God and the law	144
A rich dude and Lazarus	144
Chapter 17	147
Questions	148
Forgiveness	148
Faith	148
Ten guys healed of leprosy	149
The coming of The Kingdom	150
Chapter 18	153
Interactions	154
The determined widow	154
The pharisee and tax collector	155
Kids	156
The rich ruler	156
Seeing Jesus	158
A prediction about Jesus	159
A blind beggar	159



Chapter 19	161
Seeing Jesus (continued)	162
Zach	162
The three servants	163
ACT 3: JERUSALEM	166
The Arrival in Jerusalem	167
Jesus enters Jerusalem	167
Jesus weeps over Jerusalem	168
Jesus clears the temple	169
Chapter 20	170
Arguing with Authorities	171
A challenge to authority	171
The evil farmers	172
Taxes for Caesar	173
A discussion about resurrection	174
Whose son is the Messiah?	175
Chapter 21	177
Jesus in the Temple	178
The widow's offering	178
Jesus speaks about the future	178
Chapter 22	182
The Last Supper	183
Judas	183
Preparations	183
Bread and Wine	184
Who's the greatest?	185
A prediction about Peter	186
Purses and Bags	186
Jesus is Arrested	188
Jesus prays	188
Betrayed and Arrested	188
Peter denies Jesus	189



Jesus before the Council	190
Chapter 23	192
The Death of Jesus	193
The accusations	193
Jesus before Herod	193
Jesus is sentenced	194
Jesus is crucified	195
Jesus dies	197
Jesus is buried	198
Chapter 24	200
The Resurrected Jesus	201
Jesus is resurrected	201
A couple on the road to Emmaus	202
Jesus appears to his crew	205
Jesus ascends to heaven	206



# **ACT 1: THE MISSION OF JESUS**



# **Chapter 1**

8



### Liz and Zechariah

Parts: Chorus, Luke, Angel, Zechariah, Elizabeth

#### Introduction

Luke

Chorus	_ Give it <u>up</u> for the <u>gos</u> pel of <u>Luke</u>	
	Ex <u>plo</u> ding off the <u>page</u> like a <u>tac</u> tical <u>nuke</u>	
		_
Luke	No doubt that people shout about the things that took place	1
	Using <u>stor</u> ies from the <u>people</u> who met <u>Je</u> sus face-to- <u>face</u>	2
	To get a perspective, I've tried to be objective	3
	I'm an ef <u>fec</u> tive, re <u>flec</u> tive, Me <u>ssi</u> ah de <u>tec</u> tive	
	Now <u>The</u> o, my <u>mate</u> , you can be <u>cer</u> tain of the <u>truth</u>	4
	Big <u>up</u> your brother <u>Luke</u> , cos I'm a <u>go</u> spel <u>sleuth</u>	
Setting the	escene	
Luke	Back when Herod reigned as king of all Judea	5
Chorus	That's the southern part of Israel, got to make things crystal clear	
Luke	A high <u>fli</u> er, to ad <u>mire</u> , of the <u>or</u> der of A <u>bi</u> ah	
Luke	Welcome to the <u>stage</u> a Jewish <u>priest</u> called Zecha <u>ri</u> ah	
	He and <u>Liz</u> were from the <u>priest</u> ly line of <u>Aa</u> ron, Moses' <u>bro</u> ther	
	O <u>be</u> dient to <u>God</u> , Liz <u>long</u> ed to be a <u>mo</u> ther	6-7
	Though they tried for a child, it ended up in tears	
	To be <u>fair</u> on the <u>pair</u> , they were <u>get</u> ting on in <u>years</u>	
An angel v	isits Zechariah	

One <u>day</u> in the <u>month</u>, Big Zee was <u>do</u>ing his <u>job</u>



### <u>Ser</u>ving in the <u>tem</u>ple with the <u>Tem</u>ple <u>Mob</u>

	Following the <u>laws</u> , for <u>chores</u> , they <u>all</u> drew <u>straws</u> Be <u>fore</u> they could ex <u>plore</u> be <u>hind</u> the closed <u>doors</u>	9
	It was nece <u>ssary, to take a bite</u> of the <u>cherry</u> A <u>turn</u> to burn a <u>joss</u> stick in the <u>inn</u> er sanctu <u>a</u> ry	
	For Big <u>Zee</u> this was a <u>once</u> in a <u>life</u> time oppor <u>tu</u> nity While <u>out</u> side the <u>tem</u> ple people <u>prayed</u> in holy <u>u</u> nity	10
The ang	el's message to Zechariah	
	And <u>so</u> , a <u>lone</u> , he got <u>scared</u> to the <u>bone</u> An <u>ang</u> el of the <u>Lord</u> appeared <u>in</u> the target <u>zone</u>	11-12
Angel	<u>Do</u> not <u>fear</u> , you're gonna <u>have</u> a miracle <u>son</u> Liz is <u>go</u> nna have a <u>ba</u> by and the <u>ba</u> by's name is <u>John</u>	13
	God's <u>heard</u> your <u>prayer</u> , so <u>break</u> out the <u>Ca</u> va It's <u>time</u> to <u>par</u> ty cos you're <u>gonn</u> a be a <u>fa</u> ther	14
	This <u>child</u> of <u>yours</u> will be a <u>great</u> , great <u>man</u> But he's <u>got</u> to stay <u>so</u> ber with an <u>al</u> coholic <u>ban</u>	15
	You see, <u>God's</u> gonna <u>fill</u> him with his <u>Ho</u> ly <u>Spi</u> rit Be <u>fore</u> he's <u>born</u> , he's <u>gon</u> na be <u>with</u> it	
	John's <u>go</u> ing to be a <u>lea</u> der, a <u>spi</u> ritual <u>fee</u> der <u>Some</u> one who will <u>help</u> the people <u>in</u> the land who <u>need</u> a	16
	Creed to succeed in turning back to God With the power of Elijah like a spiritual hot rod	17



		,
	He's <u>gonn</u> a blaze a <u>trail</u> for the <u>com</u> ing of the <u>Lord</u> With a <u>mess</u> age for the <u>peo</u> ple that <u>cann</u> ot be ig <u>nored</u>	
	So <u>if you lament</u> a miss <u>pent</u> diss <u>ent</u> This'll <u>rep</u> resent and pre <u>sent</u> an e <u>vent</u> to re <u>pent</u>	
Chorus Angel	Turning <u>dads</u> to <u>kids</u> , <u>_</u> and vice <u>ver</u> sa that's a <u>quote</u> from Mala <u>chi</u> he'll <u>be</u> a pre <u>cur</u> sor	
	To the <u>one</u> for the <u>re</u> bel, get <u>rea</u> dy for the <u>bass</u> Em <u>brace</u> , the <u>grace</u> of this <u>spi</u> ritual <u>ace</u>	
Luke	Zecha <u>ri</u> ah was <u>sha</u> ken, he <u>thought</u> he was for <u>sa</u> ken He <u>said</u> to the <u>ang</u> el	18
Zechariah	I <u>think</u> you are mis <u>ta</u> ken	
Angel	Hold <u>on</u> a <u>mo</u> , I don't <u>think</u> you get the <u>gist</u> My <u>name</u> is Gabri <u>el</u> and I'm <u>stan</u> ding in God's <u>midst</u>	19
	Yes I'm <u>coming at you</u> , with <u>God's</u> communi <u>ca</u> tion To <u>res</u> ervate and <u>hes</u> itate <u>is</u> an aber <u>ra</u> tion	20
	Be <u>cause</u> you re <u>fuse</u> , to <u>trust</u> the good <u>news</u> You're <u>ge</u> tting your <u>dues</u> and I'm <u>pull</u> ing the <u>fuse</u>	
	On your <u>po</u> wer to <u>speak</u> , there is no <u>use</u> in <u>try</u> ing You're <u>gonn</u> a be <u>mute</u> 'til you <u>hear</u> the baby <u>cry</u> ing	
	You're gonna be mute 'til you hear the baby crying	

### Elizabeth falls pregnant

Luke <u>Back</u> outside the <u>temple the people were waiting</u>

Pacing, debating, long anticipating

21

# Liz and Zechariah Then from through the door Zechariah emerged With the <u>urge</u>, on the <u>verge</u> of <u>making a splurge</u>



Chapter 1
22
23

But there had been a collision, an angelic decision Making signs with his hands, they knew he'd seen a vision

But it was time to go, it was end of the show He went back home, he had a seed to sow

There are some things you can do without a translator And <u>Liz</u> became <u>pregnant</u>, a <u>few</u> weeks <u>la</u>ter

24

The one conclusion, to hide her profusion She spent five months hidden, in solitary seclusion

Elizabeth

The Lord has done a great thing, my claim to fame He took away my shame, I'm no longer to blame

25

He's handed me a waiver, shown me favour The Lord our God is a holy life-saver



# Mary

Parts: Luke, Angel, Mary, Elizabeth

### An angel visits Mary

Luke	Now <u>six</u> months <u>af</u> ter <u>John</u> was con <u>ceived</u>	26
	God <u>sent</u> the angel <u>Ga</u> briel to <u>Naz</u> areth in <u>Ga</u> lilee	
	Living there was a lass who was engaged, secure	27
	She was a <u>pearl</u> of a <u>girl</u> , who had <u>kept</u> herself <u>pure</u>	
	<u>Jo</u> seph was her <u>man</u> man, <u>bloke's</u> bloke, <u>real</u> thing	
	This <u>Jo</u> seph was de <u>scen</u> ded straight from <u>Da</u> vid the <u>King</u>	
	The <u>ang</u> el Gabri <u>el</u> appeared <u>in</u> his second <u>de</u> but	28
Angel	Yo esteemed woman, the Lord God is with you!	
Luke	App <u>ear</u> ing on the <u>scene</u> to a <u>per</u> plexed <u>teen</u>	29
	Mary <u>tried</u> to think of <u>what</u> , the <u>ang</u> el could <u>mean</u>	
Angel	It's <u>all</u> good <u>Ma</u> ry	30
Luke	the <u>angel told</u> her	
Angel	Be <u>cause</u> with <u>God</u> , <u>you</u> have found <u>fa</u> vour	
	You're gonna get preggers and you're gonna have a son	31
	His <u>name</u> will be <u>Je</u> sus, God's <u>cho</u> sen <u>one</u>	
	He's <u>gonn</u> a be <u>huge</u> , as <u>Lord</u> he will <u>reign</u>	32
	He'll a <u>ttain</u> and sus <u>tain</u> a <u>kin</u> gly do <u>main</u>	
	With merit he'll inherit old King <u>Da</u> vid's <u>throne</u>	
	Over <u>Is</u> rael he'll pre <u>vail</u> and in the <u>world</u> he will be <u>known</u>	33



	As <u>Son</u> of the <u>Most</u> High, we're <u>talk</u> ing true di <u>vin</u> ity	
	His Kingdom will stride from here into infinity!	
Mary	Sorry Mr Angel, I don't mean to cast doubt	34
	I'm a <u>virg</u> in, you <u>know</u> , I thought I <u>ought</u> to point it <u>out</u>	
Angel	Now <u>let</u> me ex <u>press</u> , this re <u>quest</u> , to be <u>blessed</u>	35
J	The <u>Spi</u> rit will <u>fill</u> you, God's <u>po</u> wer will be <u>man</u> ifest	
	He'll be <u>called</u> The Son of <u>God</u> and al <u>though</u> you are <u>low</u> ly	
	<u>Let</u> me say this <u>slow</u> ly, your <u>ba</u> by will be <u>ho</u> ly	
	What's more, your cousin <u>Liz</u> , as <u>I</u> have fore <u>told</u>	36
	Is <u>go</u> ing to have a <u>ba</u> by even <u>though</u> she is <u>old</u>	
	People <u>said</u> it couldn't <u>happen</u> , but she's <u>six</u> months <u>gone</u>	27
	With <u>God</u> all things are <u>po</u> ssible. I'll <u>see</u> you a <u>non</u>	37
Mary	May he <u>or</u> chestrate and cre <u>ate</u> , let him <u>lead</u> a <u>head</u>	38
	I'm the Lord's operator, let it happen as you said	
Mary vis	its Elizabeth	
Luke	A few days later Mary hurried to Judea	39
	To the <u>town</u> in the <u>hills</u> of <u>Liz</u> and Zecha <u>ri</u> ah	
	Mary <u>found</u> the <u>pad</u> with her <u>heart</u> fast <u>bea</u> ting	40
	She <u>en</u> tered the <u>house</u> and gave <u>Lizzy</u> a <u>gree</u> ting	
	As <u>soon</u> as <u>Mary en</u> tered the <u>room</u>	41
	The <u>child</u> jumped for <u>joy</u> in E <u>li</u> zabeth's <u>womb</u>	
	God was willing, the scene was thrilling	

Mary	Thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 1
	With the girlies in the house the Holy Spirit was a-filling	
	Lizzy gave a shout and cried out to her cousin	42
Elizabeth	God has <u>bless</u> ed you <u>Ma</u> ry, a <u>bove</u> all other <u>wo</u> men!	
	Your <u>child</u> is <u>bless</u> ed and you've <u>come</u> to <u>see</u>	42-43
	You're the <u>mo</u> ther of my <u>Lord</u> , why do you <u>ho</u> nour <u>me</u> ?	
	When I <u>heard</u> your <u>voice</u> my <u>ba</u> by <u>jum</u> ped for <u>joy</u>	44
	<u>Sure</u> ly there's a <u>bless</u> ing on your <u>ba</u> by <u>boy</u>	
	And <u>bless</u> èd are you <u>Ma</u> ry because you <u>choose</u> to be <u>lieve</u>	45
	To per <u>ceive</u> and con <u>ceive</u> what only <u>God</u> can a <u>chieve</u>	
Mary sings	her song	
Mary	I <u>raise</u> my <u>gaze</u> because my <u>soul's</u> a <u>blaze</u>	46-47
	Give it <u>up</u> to my <u>Lord</u> , the Holy <u>God</u> that I <u>praise</u>	
	For he's <u>keen</u> and <u>seen</u> between the <u>fat</u> and the <u>lean</u>	48
	He <u>caught</u> me, and <u>brought</u> me and <u>made</u> me a <u>queen</u>	
	In <u>eve</u> ry gener <u>a</u> tion it'll <u>be</u> con <u>fess</u> -ed	
	A <u>cross</u> the <u>world</u> they will <u>call</u> me <u>bless</u> èd	
	<u>He's</u> the Mighty <u>One</u> and you <u>know</u> he is <u>ho</u> ly	49
	Look at all the great things he's done to bestow me	
	From <u>gen</u> er <u>a</u> tion to <u>gen</u> er <u>a</u> tion	50
	His mercy stretches to those with veneration	
	With a mighty arm he's wowed the crowd	51
	He's <u>dis</u> armed the <u>harm</u> of the <u>loud</u> and <u>proud</u>	

Mary	thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 1
	He's knocked off princes from their throne	52
	He's <u>lif</u> ted up the <u>hum</u> ble and <u>crowned</u> the un <u>known</u>	
	For the <u>star</u> ving, there's a <u>roast</u> he's <u>car</u> ving	53
	The <u>rich</u> go <u>hung</u> ry, their <u>ra</u> tions are <u>hal</u> ving	
	Like an <u>el</u> ephant, _ he'll <u>ne</u> ver for <u>get</u>	54
	Whether MP3, diskette or cassette	
	The message keeps playing, God's conveying	
	He'll <u>keep</u> his promi <u>ses</u> and there's <u>no</u> de <u>lay</u> ing	
	He's assisted his agent Is-ra-el	
	Re <u>mem</u> bered <u>mer</u> cy, Im- <u>man</u> -u- <u>el</u>	
	To our <u>fore</u> bears, _ he <u>made</u> this guaran <u>tee</u>	55
	To <u>A</u> braham and his <u>kids</u> for e <u>ter</u> ni <u>ty</u>	
Luke	For a good few months Mary stayed with Liz	56

Before <u>hea</u>ding back <u>home</u> to do the na<u>tiv</u>ity <u>biz</u>



### The Birth of John

Parts: Luke, Friends, Chorus, Elizabeth, Zechariah, Crowd

### John the Baptist is born

Luke	The <u>o</u> ven of <u>love</u> gave <u>up</u> its <u>bun</u>	57
	<u>Li</u> zzy gave <u>birth</u> to a <u>ba</u> by <u>son</u>	
	Be <u>cause</u> of God's <u>po</u> wer being all <u>owed</u> to <u>flo</u> wer	58
	Her <u>friends</u> and good <u>budd</u> ies threw a <u>ba</u> by <u>sho</u> wer	
	And <u>as</u> with the <u>cus</u> tom of <u>Jew</u> ish <u>guys</u>	59
	On the <u>eighth</u> day they were <u>go</u> ing to <u>cir</u> cum <u>cise</u>	
	To <u>appellate</u> and <u>de</u> signate a <u>tag</u> and a <u>ti</u> tle	
Friends	We'll <u>call</u> him Zecha <u>ri</u> ah as we <u>think</u> it is <u>vi</u> tal	
Luke	But to their surprise, they had to revise	60
Elizabeth	No! <u>John</u> is his <u>name</u>	
Luke	Lizzy <u>had</u> to ad <u>vise</u>	
Friends	But you've got to be kidding?	61
Luke	asked the party crowd	
Friends	Only <u>family names</u> should <u>be</u> a <u>llowed</u>	
Luke	So they waved to the dad to put them straight	62
	To re <u>late</u> , indi <u>cate</u> , with a <u>chalk</u> and a <u>slate</u>	63
	They were <u>shocked</u> at the <u>block</u> that he <u>wrote</u> u <u>pon</u>	
	Big <u>Zee</u> spelled <u>out</u>	
Chorus	His <u>name</u> is <u>John</u>	



### The news of John spreads

Luke	Straight a <u>way</u> , his <u>tongue</u> gave <u>way</u>	64
	Zecha <u>ri</u> ah praised <u>God</u> and he <u>star</u> ted to <u>pray</u>	
	They were <u>dazed</u> , a <u>mazed</u> at his <u>turn</u> of <u>phrase</u>	65
	Filled with <u>awe</u> , what they <u>saw</u> , at the <u>way</u> God <u>plays</u>	
	Like a shock wave, _ from a detonation	
	This <u>fa</u> mily be <u>came</u> a head <u>line</u> sen <u>sa</u> tion	
	And in the hills of Judea, the people speculated	65-66
Crowd	Who is this wonder child that God has consecrated?	
Zechariah	sings his song	
Luke	With the <u>Ho</u> ly <u>Spi</u> rit, in <u>side</u> , his <u>guide</u>	67
	Zecha <u>ri</u> ah stepped <u>up</u> and <u>pro</u> phe <u>sied</u>	
Zechariah	<u>Praise</u> the <u>Lord</u> , the <u>God</u> , of Is-ra- <u>el</u>	68
	He <u>rocked</u> up, <u>shocked</u> up and re <u>deemed</u> his <u>peo</u> ple	
	From the <u>blue</u> line of <u>Dave</u> , our <u>God</u> is <u>sta</u> ting	69
	The <u>one</u> on a <u>mi</u> ssion is <u>migh</u> ty liber <u>a</u> ting	
	Us <u>from</u> our <u>ri</u> vals, they will <u>be</u> de <u>terred</u>	70-71
	Through his holy prophets God gave his word	
	To remember his promise, his pledge to assure	72
	Being merciful to those that came before	
	He did a deal to win, a great planned grand slam	73
	Through a <u>con</u> tract he <u>made</u> with <u>A</u> bra <u>ham</u>	

#### The Birth of John

Luke

Chorus



C	h	a	p	te	r	1

And <u>so</u> we have been <u>saved</u> from <u>being enslaved</u> Pre <u>served</u> to <u>serve</u> without <u>ha</u> ving to be <u>brave</u>	74
For we are <u>ed</u> ified, <u>ver</u> ified, <u>am</u> nestied, <u>bo</u> na fide For <u>ever and a day</u> we are <u>fully</u> sancti <u>fied</u>	75
And <u>you</u> , my little <u>boy</u> will be the <u>pro</u> phet of the <u>Most</u> High Pre <u>pare</u> and de <u>clare</u> , the <u>way</u> for the <u>big</u> guy	76
With a <u>message</u> to the <u>massive</u> how to <u>save</u> their <u>soul</u> Forgiving the <u>sin</u> , taken <u>in</u> like a <u>black</u> hole	77
Be <u>cause</u> God's <u>mer</u> cy is <u>lo</u> ving and <u>ten</u> der The <u>dawn</u> from <u>hea</u> ven is a <u>bout</u> to <u>ren</u> der	78
<u>Light</u> to those in <u>dark</u> ness on the <u>edge</u> of mor <u>tal</u> ity Fa <u>tal</u> ity, bru <u>tal</u> ity, we're <u>talk</u> ing in-fi <u>nal</u> ity	79
To guide us to the place of peace and vitality Morality, normality, a holy totality	
<u>John grew on</u> becoming <u>spi</u> ritually <u>strong</u> The <u>wil</u> derness was <u>where</u> he <u>found</u> he could be <u>long</u>	80
He <u>stayed</u> until he <u>took</u> up, <u>his</u> po <u>si</u> tion A <u>min</u> istry to <u>Is</u> rael, a <u>ho</u> ly <u>miss</u> ion	
So <u>that's</u> the <u>end</u> of <u>Cha</u> pter <u>One</u> The <u>Go</u> spel of <u>Luke</u> has only <u>just</u> be <u>gun</u>	



# **Chapter 2**

8



# The Nativity

Parts: Luke, Angel, Chorus, Angel Choir, Shepherds

#### Jesus is born

Luke	Back in the day of Caesar Augustus	1
	He de <u>creed</u> to pro <u>ceed</u> with an em <u>pi</u> rical <u>cen</u> sus	
	The <u>first</u> while Qui <u>rin</u> ius was the <u>Sy</u> rian <u>nex</u> us	2
	To en <u>list</u> and in <u>sist</u> that people <u>get</u> on the <u>next</u> bus	3
	Back to the shack where in fact they came from	
	The <u>empire striking back</u> to <u>boost</u> their <u>in</u> come	
	Cos <u>Jo</u> seph was a <u>mem</u> ber of <u>Da</u> vid's <u>kin</u>	4
	He made a <u>steer</u> for Ju <u>dea</u> and <u>Be</u> thle <u>hem</u>	
	He went <u>down</u> from the <u>town</u> of <u>Na</u> zareth in <u>Ga</u> lilee	
	<u>Ta</u> king his fi <u>an</u> cée, <u>Ma</u> ry near de <u>liv</u> ery	5
	And <u>du</u> ring their <u>stay</u> , nature <u>had</u> its <u>way</u>	6
	Put the <u>date</u> in the <u>diary</u> for a <u>King's</u> birth <u>day</u>	
	While <u>out</u> in the <u>ball</u> park she <u>hit</u> home <u>run</u>	7
	Cos <u>Ma</u> ry gave <u>birth</u> to her <u>first</u> born <u>son</u>	
	No <u>ho</u> tel, <u>mo</u> tel, <u>cus</u> tom baby- <u>changer</u>	
	She <u>wrapped</u> the baby <u>up</u> and <u>laid</u> him in a <u>man</u> ger	
The Ang	iels Appear to the Shepherds	

Meanwhile, 8-mile, shepherds in the wild style

Defending the sheep from night-time hostile



	<u>To</u> their sur <u>prise</u> , coming <u>from</u> the <u>skies</u> An <u>ang</u> el of the <u>Lord</u> did ma <u>te</u> ria <u>lise</u>	9
	Like <u>light</u> ning, _ God's <u>glory</u> was <u>bright</u> 'ning Lit <u>up</u> like <u>day</u> , the <u>ang</u> el was <u>fright</u> 'ning	
Angel	Chill <u>out</u> my <u>friends</u> , there's no <u>need</u> for trepi <u>da</u> tion I've got a <u>mess</u> age for the <u>world</u> and it's e <u>la</u> tion infor <u>ma</u> tion	10
	Be de <u>ligh</u> ted and ex <u>ci</u> ted, the <u>rock</u> et's been ig <u>ni</u> ted The <u>par</u> ty has <u>star</u> ted and <u>you</u> have been in <u>vi</u> ted	
Chorus Angel	To <u>day</u> In Bethle <u>hem</u> that's <u>Da</u> vid's <u>town</u> A <u>boy</u> has been <u>born</u> who will <u>wear</u> the <u>crown</u>	11
	He's the <u>sa</u> viour and the <u>Lord</u> , there's <u>no</u> one <u>high</u> er God's a <u>noin</u> ted <u>One</u> , we're <u>tal</u> king Me <u>ssi</u> ah	
	But <u>you</u> require a <u>sign</u> from this di <u>vine</u> arr <u>ang</u> er <u>Look</u> for a <u>ba</u> by <u>snugg</u> led in a <u>mang</u> er	12
Luke	The <u>angel was joined</u> by his <u>heav</u> enly <u>gang</u> Praising <u>God</u> , holy <u>squad</u> , the <u>mul</u> titude <u>sang</u>	13
Angel Choir	Glory to God above time and space Peace to the people that he turns his face!	14
Luke	Then the <u>ang</u> els were <u>gone</u> , yes they'd <u>fin</u> ished their <u>song</u> The <u>she</u> pherds had a <u>chat</u> about the <u>hea</u> venly <u>throng</u>	15
Shepherds	Let's go to Bethlehem and see this occasion	

The Nativity



Chapter 2

		G1104P 501 =
	The <u>Lord</u> has re <u>por</u> ted, we need <u>li</u> ttle per <u>sua</u> sion	
Luke	So they <u>hurried</u> to the <u>village</u> to find <u>Jo</u> seph and <u>Mary</u> <u>Ly</u> ing in the <u>fee</u> ding trough was the <u>mi</u> racle <u>ba</u> by	16
	And after <u>what</u> they had <u>seen</u> of the na <u>ti</u> vity <u>scene</u> They started <u>spill</u> ing the <u>beans</u> like a <u>co</u> ffee ma <u>chine</u>	17
	So, undeterred, the shepherds spread the word	
	The <u>people</u> were a <u>mazed</u> at the <u>sto</u> ry that they <u>heard</u>	18
	But <u>Mary was smart</u> , kept these <u>things</u> in her <u>heart</u> <u>Pon</u> dering and <u>won</u> dering, re <u>liv</u> ing this <u>part</u>	19
	And with <u>hearts</u> that <u>burned</u> , the <u>she</u> pherds re <u>turned</u> <u>Praising holy God</u> for the <u>things</u> that they'd <u>learned</u>	20
	About <u>all</u> they had <u>seen</u> , wonderful <u>things</u> that had <u>been</u> All <u>working toge</u> ther like an <u>oiled</u> ma <u>chine</u>	
	And eight days later he was circumcised	21

And <u>eight</u> days <u>la</u>ter he was <u>cir</u>cum<u>cised</u>

Re<u>ceived</u>, precon<u>ceived</u>, the name the <u>ang</u>el had ad<u>vised</u>

We <u>use</u> the Greek <u>ver</u>sion of the <u>He</u>brew and <u>thus</u> A <u>name</u> that means sal<u>va</u>tion from <u>God</u>, Je<u>sus</u>!



# **Growing Up**

Parts:	<mark>Luke</mark> ,	Simeon,	Chorus	, Mary,	Jesus
--------	---------------------	---------	--------	---------	-------

#### **Purification**

Luke	Now a <u>ccording</u> to the <u>Law</u> , that <u>came</u> years be <u>fore</u> If you <u>birthed</u> a baby <u>boy</u> then it <u>made</u> you im <u>pure</u>	22
	And so <u>af</u> ter a <u>time</u> , and so to <u>cleanse</u> the <u>grime</u> The <u>par</u> ents made an <u>off</u> ering be <u>fore</u> the di <u>vine</u>	
	They took their <u>ba</u> by to Je <u>ru</u> s'lem to pre <u>sent</u> him to the <u>Lord</u> And made a <u>sac</u> rifice to <u>God</u> at a <u>price</u> they could a <u>fford</u>	
	For in the <u>Law</u> of the <u>Lord</u> it is <u>clearly sta</u> ted The <u>first</u> boy created, must be <u>de</u> di <u>ca</u> ted	23
	And so they <u>off</u> ered their <u>gift</u> to the <u>Lord</u> a <u>bove</u> O <u>bey</u> ing the <u>law</u> with young <u>pig</u> eons or <u>dove</u>	24
Simeon	prophesies	
Luke	Now <u>in</u> Jerusa <u>lem</u> there was a <u>spi</u> rit-filled <u>man</u> De <u>vo</u> ted, Simeon <u>hoped</u> to see the <u>res</u> cue <u>plan</u>	25
	Waiting, anticipating for the Christ who'd save the nation Devout, holding out, for Messianic revelation	
	Because the <u>Spi</u> rit of the <u>Lord</u> had <u>prophesied</u> That the <u>Christ</u> would be es <u>pied</u> be <u>fore</u> he <u>died</u>	26
	And in the <u>Jew</u> ish way with <u>J</u> and <u>M</u> that <u>day</u> The spirit took Simeon to the temple to pray	27



	Giving <u>legal</u> con <u>sent</u> to pay the <u>spi</u> ritual <u>rent</u> The cool <u>couple</u> a <u>rrived</u> and went <u>for</u> ward to pre <u>sent</u>	
	Their <u>child</u> to <u>God</u> as was the <u>law</u> of the <u>land</u> With <u>Sim</u> eon on the <u>ground</u> who could <u>un</u> der <u>stand</u>	
	That the <u>moment had arrived</u> , there'd be <u>no</u> more <u>wai</u> ting With the <u>child</u> in his <u>arms</u> he <u>praised</u> God <u>sta</u> ting	28
Simeon	Sovereign Lord, I'm at the <u>end</u> of my <u>lease</u> You <u>pro</u> mised that you'd <u>let</u> your servant <u>die</u> in <u>peace</u>	29
	And be <u>fore</u> the whole <u>world</u> , you've de <u>clared</u> your <u>care</u> To <u>share</u> the sal <u>va</u> tion that <u>you</u> have pre <u>pared</u>	30
	For the <u>glo</u> ry of <u>Is</u> rael has <u>been</u> un <u>furled</u> He's a <u>spot</u> light to <u>God</u> for the <u>na</u> tions of the <u>world</u>	31 32
₋uke	With <u>jaw</u> to the <u>floor</u> , the folks were <u>blown</u> a <u>way</u> But <u>Si</u> meon blessed the <u>pa</u> rents and con <u>tin</u> ued to <u>say</u>	33 34
Simeon	Now <u>list</u> en up, <u>Mary</u> , to the <u>truths</u> I'm <u>tell</u> ing Your <u>child's</u> destin <u>y's</u> to be a <u>full</u> -fat <u>bless</u> ing	
	And al <u>though</u> he's a <u>sign</u> to <u>shine</u> from the di <u>vine</u> I've <u>got</u> to make it <u>clear</u> he'll be a di <u>vi</u> ding <u>line</u>	
	For this <u>child</u> repre <u>sents</u> our nation's <u>cur</u> tain <u>call</u> The <u>o</u> pposition <u>co</u> alition's <u>hea</u> ding for a <u>fall</u>	
	For our <u>inn</u> er <u>hearts</u> will <u>be</u> ex <u>posed</u> <u>Peeled</u> and re <u>vealed</u> , our <u>thoughts</u> dis <u>closed</u>	35



But by <u>way</u> of a con<u>clu</u>sion there's just <u>one</u> last <u>part</u> <u>Check</u> this <u>Ma</u>ry, a sword will <u>pierce</u> your <u>heart</u>

### Anna prophesies

Luke	Now hanging out in the temple was a prophetess named Anna	36
	For the <u>re</u> cord, her dad was <u>Phan</u> uel, of the <u>tribe</u> of <u>Ash</u> er	
	She was <u>hitched</u> seven <u>years</u> until her <u>hus</u> band sadly <u>died</u>	
	And at <u>eigh</u> ty-four years <u>old</u> this sorted <u>wi</u> dow prophe <u>sied</u>	37
	She was fasting, she was praying, she would one day see the light	
	No she <u>ne</u> ver left the <u>tem</u> ple but she <u>wor</u> shipped day and <u>night</u>	
	And <u>to</u> her sur <u>prise</u> , before her <u>ve</u> ry <u>eyes</u>	38
	She saw, <u>Si</u> meon with <u>Ma</u> ry and her <u>two</u> belovéd <u>guys</u>	
	She gave thanks and praised God, she was 'Anna FM'	
	Trans <u>mi</u> tting the saving <u>plan</u> for Jer- <u>u</u> -sa- <u>lem</u>	
	To <u>all</u> who were <u>wai</u> ting for the <u>com</u> ing of the <u>Lord</u>	
	Like a walking human podcast, that could not be ignored	
	And when <u>J</u> and M done <u>pray</u> ing and were <u>fi</u> nally <u>through</u>	39
	Ful <u>fill</u> ing the <u>law</u> , as <u>Jew</u> ish parents <u>do</u>	
	They <u>tra</u> velled home to <u>Na</u> zareth, back to <u>Ga</u> li <u>lee</u>	
Chorus	That's the <u>nor</u> thern part of <u>Is</u> rael where <u>Je</u> sus' home would <u>be</u>	
Luke	And <u>Je</u> sus grew to <u>man</u> hood knowing <u>God</u> was all a <u>round</u>	40
	Grace enveloping, developing, healthy wise and sound	



### Jesus as a boy

Luke	Now <u>pa</u> rents took pe <u>renn</u> ial, <u>Pa</u> ssover party <u>trip</u> Je <u>ru</u> s'lem was the <u>place</u> , being <u>cen</u> tral it was <u>hip</u>	41
	Hop <u>par</u> ty time to <u>ce</u> lebrate the <u>Ex</u> odus <u>scene</u> With <u>Je</u> sus twelve years <u>old</u> the clan a <u>chieved</u> the rou <u>tine</u>	42
	But when the <u>party</u> de <u>parted</u> and the <u>jour</u> ney home <u>star</u> ted <u>Je</u> sus stayed be <u>hind</u> , <u>confined</u> , defined, un <u>know</u> ingly <u>par</u> ted	43
	From the <u>re</u> llies on the <u>in</u> bound <u>crowd</u> , on the <u>ground</u> A <u>whole</u> day <u>la</u> ter, he was <u>no</u> where to be <u>found</u>	44
	Con <u>cerned</u> they <u>yearned</u> , the <u>mum</u> and dad re <u>turned</u> <u>Sear</u> ching in Je <u>ru</u> salem, no <u>stone</u> un <u>turned</u>	45
Chorus Luke	And <u>af</u> ter three <u>days</u> now there's a <u>bi</u> blical <u>phrase</u> They <u>found</u> him in the <u>tem</u> ple court and they <u>had</u> to rea <u>ppraise</u>	46
	For he was <u>si</u> tting among the <u>tea</u> chers making <u>quite</u> an im <u>pre</u> ssion A pro <u>fe</u> ssion of ex <u>pre</u> ssion, as he <u>list</u> ened and he <u>ques</u> tioned	
	And <u>everyone who <u>heard</u> him was as<u>toun</u>ded at his <u>know</u>ledge Like a <u>lec</u>turer in <u>co</u>llege, his <u>pa</u>rents were as<u>ton</u>ished</u>	47 48
Mary	Mary <u>took</u> the <u>floor</u> Why did you <u>do</u> this to us <u>Son</u> ? Your <u>dad</u> and I were <u>wo</u> rried and we <u>won</u> dered where you'd <u>gone</u>	
Jesus	Why were you <u>sear</u> ching, <u>please</u> start <u>chill</u> ing? Didn't you <u>know</u> in my dad's <u>dwell</u> ing that <u>I'd</u> be on the <u>bill</u> ing?	49

CVO	14/1100	II I In
17////	wing	



<b>unapter 2</b>	C	ha	pt	er	2
------------------	---	----	----	----	---

Luke	Mum and dad were mystified, they were baffled, they were thrown	50
	But obedient to his parents they went to Nazareth back home	51
	And Mary tucked these things away in her heart about her son	
	Jesus grew in wisdom and esteem with God and everyone	52



# **Chapter 3**



# John the Baptist

Parts: Luke, John, Tax Peeps, Soldiers, Crowd, Chorus

### Setting the scene

Luke	I'm <u>se</u> rious, when Ti <u>ber</u> ius reigned his <u>fif</u> teenth <u>year</u>	1
	Ruling rover Rome while Pontius Pilate ruled Judea	
	Herod <u>An</u> tipas was <u>go</u> vernor of <u>Ga</u> lilee, Pe <u>rea</u>	
	While <u>Phi</u> lip his <u>bro</u> ruled Tracho <u>ni</u> tis, Itu <u>re</u> a	
	They ruled a <u>quar</u> ter of the <u>king</u> dom, it was a <u>te</u> trar <u>chy</u>	
	And Ly <u>san</u> ias	
Chorus	whoever <u>he</u> was	
Luke	governed <u>A</u> bilee <u>nee</u>	
	The high <u>priests</u> of the <u>mo</u> ment were <u>Cai</u> aphas and <u>Ann</u> as	2
	God <u>had</u> a chat with <u>John</u> in the <u>wild</u> sand sa <u>vann</u> as	
Cla a mua	This John of the wilds was Zechariah's son	
Chorus	You can <u>read</u> all a <u>bout</u> it back in <u>Luke</u> Chapter <u>One</u>	
Luke	John journeyed 'round the Jordan with a message for the nation	3
Luke	Preaching ad <u>mission for sin</u> to the <u>Jew</u> ish popu <u>la</u> tion	3
	r reaching ad <u>iniss</u> ion for <u>sin</u> to the <u>Jewish population</u>	
	Like a <u>spi</u> ritual <u>dust</u> cart <u>emp</u> tying <u>bins</u>	
	Washing in the <u>ri</u> ver the forgiveness of <u>sins</u>	
	A de <u>sire</u> to a <u>cquire</u> from this bap <u>tism</u> su <u>ppli</u> er	
	Check <u>out</u> these words of <u>John</u> from the <u>prophet Isai</u> ah	4



#### John's call

John	Time to ex <u>press</u> an a <u>ddress</u> from the <u>wil</u> der <u>ness</u> Shouting <u>out</u> from the <u>de</u> sert with <u>flow</u> fi <u>nesse</u>	
	<u>Get</u> yourself <u>rea</u> dy for the <u>com</u> ing of the <u>Reg</u> ent <u>Clear</u> the <u>street</u> with red <u>car</u> pet <u>treat</u> ment	
	Mountains will be f <u>latt</u> ened and the <u>vall</u> eys <u>plugged</u> He'll <u>straight</u> en the <u>curves</u> and <u>le</u> vel up the <u>rough</u>	5
	Cos it's <u>time</u> to sit <u>up</u> and check <u>out</u> the situ <u>a</u> tion A <u>co</u> smic e <u>qua</u> tion of <u>e</u> quali <u>sa</u> tion	
	A reve <u>la</u> tion to the <u>na</u> tion and the <u>wi</u> der popu <u>la</u> tion <u>Peo</u> ple, are you <u>rea</u> dy for <u>to</u> tal God sal <u>va</u> tion?	6
John gives a	tongue-lashing	
Luke	As the <u>crowds</u> came to <u>dowse</u> and <u>make</u> their <u>vows</u> John <u>rocked</u> the <u>house</u> with the <u>whys</u> and <u>hows</u>	7
John	You <u>bunch</u> of <u>snakes</u> , the quake's a <u>bout</u> to <u>break</u> Who in <u>formed</u> and <u>warned</u> you to <u>make</u> your e <u>scape</u> ?	
	You've gotta <u>prove</u> that you've <u>moved</u> in your <u>thoughts</u> and <u>ac</u> tions Re <u>trac</u> ted your in <u>frac</u> tions with <u>God</u> at <u>trac</u> tions	
	So don't give each other <u>spam</u> with 'Abra <u>ham's</u> our <u>man'</u> Cos <u>from</u> these very <u>stones</u> God can <u>raise</u> his <u>gang</u>	8
	For the <u>axe</u> is <u>rea</u> dy at the <u>root</u> of the <u>oak</u> No <u>fruit</u> , no <u>dice</u> , wanna <u>go</u> up in <u>smoke</u> ?	9



### John's Q&A session

Luke	The crowd <u>plied</u> and <u>cried</u>	10
Crowd	Give us a bright <u>side</u> , a <u>guide</u> ?	
Luke	To pro <u>vide</u> , John re <u>plied</u> , a free <u>style</u> to be a <u>pplied</u>	
John	If you've <u>got</u> two <u>tops</u> , drop to the <u>bare</u> back <u>bloke</u> No <u>joke</u> , you got <u>food</u> , give it <u>up</u> to the <u>broke</u>	11
Luke	Then even tax collectors came to inspect and wet Their heads with respect asking	12
Tax Peeps	What's the effect?	
John	Don't co <u>llect</u> un <u>checked</u> , to in <u>crease</u> your <u>stash</u> Or co <u>mmand</u> or de <u>mand</u> a <u>ddi</u> tional <u>cash</u>	13
Luke	And in a <u>flash</u> some soldiers <u>asked</u>	14
Soldiers John	What should be <u>our</u> in <u>tent</u> ?  Don't ex <u>tort</u> , make false re <u>port</u> , and be con <u>tent</u> with your <u>rent</u>	
	ounces the real Messiah	
Luke	The <u>Jew</u> ish sect ex <u>pec</u> ted the Me <u>ssi</u> ah and sus <u>pec</u> ted John the <u>B</u> , so they in <u>spec</u> ted, checked if <u>dots</u> co <u>nnec</u> ted	15
John	<u>Some</u> one's surely <u>co</u> ming who's more <u>pow</u> erful than <u>I</u> And the <u>straps</u> of his <u>san</u> dals I'm un <u>wor</u> thy to un <u>tie*</u>	16
	For I bap <u>tise</u> with <u>wa</u> ter but his au <u>tho</u> rity is <u>high</u> er This Me <u>ssi</u> ah puri <u>fi</u> er will bap <u>tise</u> with Spirit and with <u>fire</u>	
	With his <u>winn</u> owing <u>fork</u> he'll split the <u>chaff</u> from the <u>wheat</u> <u>Clea</u> ning up the <u>floor</u> , keeping <u>grain</u> that's good to <u>eat</u>	17

#### John the Baptist



Storing <u>good</u> stuff in his <u>barn</u>, gathering <u>up</u> what re<u>mains</u> <u>Burn</u>ing up the useless <u>chaff</u> with his <u>ne</u>ver-ending <u>flames</u>

\* V.16 or 'the <u>la</u>ces of his <u>snea</u>kers'

### John gets arrested

Luke	And with <u>scores</u> of warns and <u>cau</u> tions John <u>broad</u> cast to the <u>Jews</u> Pro <u>clai</u> ming, name-and- <u>sha</u> ming, nar <u>ra</u> ting the good <u>news</u>	18
	But the <u>truth</u> was hard to <u>hear</u> for a <u>cer</u> tain head of <u>state</u> For a <u>spate</u> of crime from <u>He</u> rod, John just <u>could</u> n't wipe the <u>slate</u>	19
	John criti <u>cized,</u> advised this Anti <u>pas</u> not to <u>throw</u> away his <u>life</u> But he'd <u>hooked</u> up with He <u>ro</u> dias, his <u>bro</u> ther Philip's <u>wife</u>	
	To the <u>te</u> trarch's list of <u>deeds</u> , with no ad <u>mission</u> of con <u>tri</u> tion He <u>locked</u> up John in <u>pri</u> son, a <u>fi</u> nal duff de <u>ci</u> sion	20

# Baptism and Genealogy

Parts: Luke, God, Chorus

### Jesus gets baptised

Luke	Now as the <u>populace were plunged</u> , Jesus <u>came</u> to be bap <u>tised</u> And as he <u>prayed</u> , big sur <u>prise</u> , God <u>o</u> pened up the <u>skies</u>	21
God	With a <u>heavenly voice</u> the Spirit <u>dropped</u> like a <u>dove</u> Get <u>this</u> , you're my <u>joy</u> and my <u>son</u> whom I <u>love</u>	22
Jesus' fami	ily tree	
Luke	Now <u>Je</u> sus was near <u>thir</u> ty when he <u>launched</u> his minis <u>try</u> I <u>den</u> tity in <u>an</u> cestry, God's <u>ge</u> nealogy	23
	Let's start with <u>Je</u> sus, son of <u>Jo</u> seph, who <u>had</u> a father <u>He</u> li Son of <u>Matth</u> at begat by <u>Le</u> vi, son of <u>Mel</u> ki, son of <u>Jann</u> ai	24
	Son of <u>Jo</u> seph, who was <u>son</u> of Matta <u>thi</u> as number <u>one</u> Son of <u>A</u> mos, son of <u>Na</u> hum, son of <u>Es</u> li, Naggai's <u>son</u>	24-25
Chorus	Then an <u>a</u> ddy daddy <u>Maath</u> from Matta <u>thi</u> as number <u>two</u> Son of <u>Se</u> mein, son of <u>Jo</u> sech we're a <u>fifth</u> of the way <u>through</u>	26
Luke	<u>Jo</u> da, Joanan, <u>Rhe</u> sa then old Zeru <u>bba</u> bel is the <u>da</u> ddy Then there's <u>Sheal</u> tiel, son of <u>Ne</u> ri, son of <u>Mel</u> ki, son of <u>A</u> ddi	26-27 27-28
	Co <u>sam</u> an' El <u>ma</u> dam, with Er, <u>Jo</u> shua and E <u>lie</u> zer Jorim, <u>Matth</u> at, son of <u>Le</u> vi, son of <u>Si</u> meon and then <u>Ju</u> dah	28-29 29-30
	Son of <u>Jo</u> seph, son of <u>Jo</u> nam, E <u>lia</u> kim and Me <u>lea</u>	30-31

Baptism and	Genealogy Thehip-hop-gospel	Chapter 3
Chorus	Son of <u>Menna and Matta</u> tha now we're <u>gett</u> ing into <u>gear</u>	
Luke	Son of <u>Na</u> than, son of <u>Da</u> vid, son of <u>Je</u> sse, Obed's <u>son</u> Son of <u>Bo</u> az, son of <u>Sal</u> mon known as ' <u>Sa</u> la' of Nah <u>shon</u>	31-32
	Son of A <u>mmin</u> adab, then <u>Ad</u> min, son of <u>Ar</u> ni known as <u>Ram</u> Son of <u>Hez</u> ron, Perez, <u>Ju</u> dah, Jacob, Isaac, Abra <u>ham</u>	33 33-34
	Son of <u>Te</u> rah, son of <u>Na</u> hor, son of <u>Se</u> rug, Reu's the <u>dad</u> Son of Peleg, Eber, Shelah, Cainan, son of Arphaxad	34-35
Chorus	Son of <u>Shem</u> , son of <u>No</u> ah, son of <u>La</u> mech, Methuse <u>leh</u> <u>E</u> noch, Jared, Maha <u>la</u> lel, son of <u>Ke</u> nan nearly <u>there</u>	36-37
Luke	And <u>with</u> a final <u>flou</u> rish, we <u>name</u> this holy <u>squad</u> Son of <u>E</u> nosh, Seth, and <u>A</u> dam, who <u>was</u> the son of <u>God</u>	38





## **Breaking the Chains**

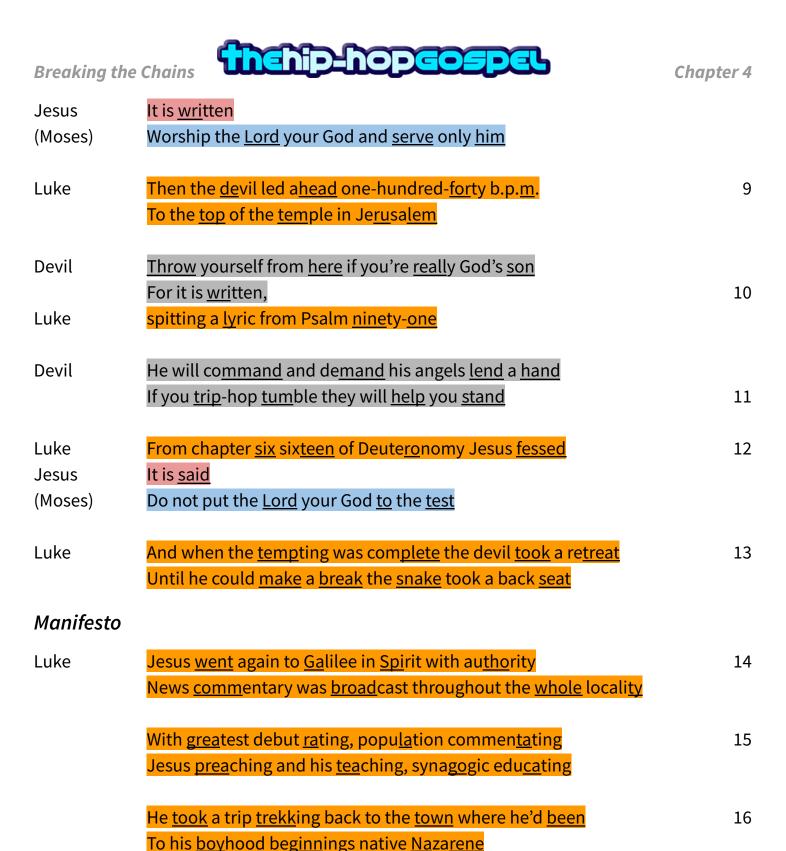
Parts: Luke, Jesus, Devil, Moses, Crowd, Demon

With the Spirit inside his guide to a ride

## Devil Battle Rap

Luke

Luke	with the <u>Spirit inside</u> , his <u>guide</u> to a <u>ride</u> and a <u>stride</u> into the <u>de</u> sert leaving the <u>Jor</u> dan to one <u>side</u>	1
	and a <u>strike</u> into the <u>de</u> scripted in gene <u>gor</u> dant to one <u>grae</u>	
	He was <u>led</u> by the <u>Spi</u> rit to a <u>new</u> a <u>ddress</u>	
	It was <u>time</u> to progress to the <u>wil</u> der <u>ness</u>	
	Where for forty days he was tested with nothing there to eat	2
	Satan <u>tempting</u> to the <u>end</u> he was <u>star</u> ving but not <u>beat</u>	
	And under <u>fed</u> the devil <u>pled</u> and tried to <u>get</u> inside his <u>head</u>	3
Devil	If you're <u>rea</u> lly God's own <u>Son</u> then tell this <u>stone</u> to morph to <u>bread</u>	
Luke	Forgetting his gastronomy, no autonomy in God's economy	
	From <u>chapter eight verse three</u> , Jesus <u>quo</u> ted Deuter <u>on</u> omy	4
Jesus	It is <u>written in the Bi</u> ble	
(Moses)	You cannot <u>live</u> on bread a <u>lone</u>	
Luke	So the <u>de</u> vil ele <u>va</u> ted, relo <u>ca</u> ted, Jesus <u>shown</u>	5
	In an <u>in</u> stant every <u>em</u> pire of the <u>world</u> was his to <u>see</u>	
	Speak of the Devil,	6
Devil	All au <u>tho</u> rity's been <u>gi</u> ven unto <u>me</u>	
	All the <u>splen</u> dour in the <u>world</u> is at my <u>whim</u> to give a <u>way</u>	
	Give me your de <u>vo</u> tion and it's <u>yours</u> . Hey <u>what</u> d'ya <u>say</u> ?	7
Luke	Jesus <u>cit</u> ed Deute <u>ro</u> nomy chapter <u>six</u> thir <u>teen</u>	8



The <u>Syn</u>agogue on <u>Sa</u>turday was <u>Je</u>sus rou<u>tine</u> And on the <u>Sa</u>bbath took a <u>path</u> to the <u>wor</u>shipping <u>scene</u>

Breaking the	Chains Thehip-hop-gospel	Chapter 4
	Standing up to <u>read</u> and <u>gi</u> ven the green <u>light</u> J was <u>han</u> ded the <u>tome</u> from <u>which</u> to re <u>cite</u>	17
	To de <u>pict</u> from the manu <u>script</u> he be <u>gan</u> to un <u>roll</u> And finding I <u>sai</u> ah sixty- <u>one</u> he <u>read</u> from the <u>scroll</u>	
Jesus	The <u>Spi</u> rit of the <u>Lord</u> is my <u>core</u> guaran <u>tor</u> I'm or <u>dained</u> to pro <u>claim</u> super <u>news</u> to the <u>poor</u>	18
	Yes, I'm <u>shou</u> ting out to a <u>nnounce</u> a <u>shift</u> in situ <u>a</u> tion We're <u>talk</u> ing emanci <u>pa</u> tion; a <u>hos</u> tage libe <u>ra</u> tion	
	The <u>blind</u> will <u>see</u> , the <u>oppressed</u> go <u>free</u> I'm a <u>nnounc</u> ing the <u>year</u> of God's <u>lo</u> ving de <u>cree</u>	19
Luke	Then he <u>spooled</u> the <u>scroll</u> and after <u>ma</u> king his <u>stand</u> He gave it <u>back</u> to the <u>man</u> who was <u>wai</u> ting on <u>hand</u>	20
	Every gaze in the place was fixed and fascinated And with everyone's attention, this Jesus plainly stated	20-21
Jesus	Take <u>note</u> that to <u>day</u> you've tuned <u>in</u> to <u>hear</u> God's <u>word</u> is ful <u>filled</u> right <u>now</u> and right <u>here</u>	
Luke	Jesus <u>words</u> were laced with <u>grace</u> and the <u>people</u> were a <u>mazed</u> And they <u>praised</u> his word <u>plays</u> and his <u>turns</u> -of- <u>phrase</u>	22
	But this posed a problem	

But <u>this</u> posed a <u>problem</u>

Crowd What's <u>going on?</u>

Luke They asked

Crowd Isn't this <u>bloke</u> old <u>Joseph's son?</u>

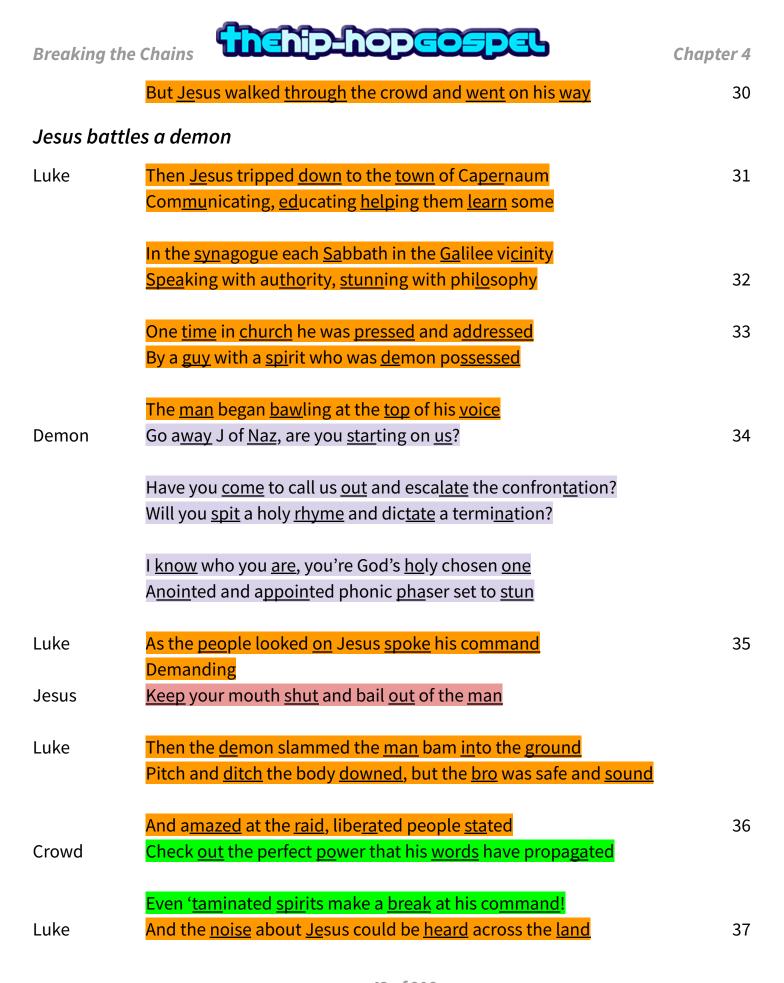
Jesus Go a<u>head</u> and pull this <u>say</u>ing right <u>off</u>'ve the <u>shelf</u>

Luke



Hit me <u>up</u> with the <u>quote</u> 'Doctor, <u>heal</u> your<u>self</u>!'

You <u>learned</u> of the good <u>turns</u> I per <u>formed</u> in Ca <u>per</u> naum	
Yet you <u>yearn</u> to dis <u>cern</u> whether <u>I</u> will re <u>cur</u> them	
But listen <u>up</u> to the <u>truth</u> and let me <u>break</u> it <u>down</u>	24
No <u>pro</u> phet is ack <u>now</u> ledged in <u>their</u> home <u>town</u>	
Let me na <u>rrate</u> to you a <u>sto</u> ry from the <u>time</u> of E <u>lij</u> ah	25
A <u>sto</u> ry about a <u>pro</u> phet and a <u>nee</u> dy out <u>si</u> der	
There were <u>ve</u> ry many <u>wi</u> dows living in <u>that</u> te <u>rrain</u>	
When for <u>for</u> ty-two <u>months</u> they didn't <u>see</u> a drop of <u>rain</u>	
And during this widespread famine Cliich and went to and	20
And <u>during this widespread famine Elijah only went to one</u> a <u>Za</u> rephath <u>wi</u> dow in the land of Sidon	26
a <u>Za</u> rephath <u>wi</u> dow in the tand of Sidon	
Or <u>check</u> out this <u>sto</u> ry from the <u>time</u> of E <u>li</u> sha	27
Another starring a prophet and a needy outsider	
There were <u>ma</u> ny in <u>Is</u> rael with <u>skin</u> di <u>sease</u>	
How <u>many</u> were <u>healed</u> ? Just <u>one</u> of <u>these</u>	
A <u>for</u> eigner, a <u>stra</u> nger, an <u>out</u> side ali <u>en</u>	
This <u>Sy</u> rian went by the <u>name</u> of <u>Nay</u> -a- <u>man</u>	
And taking offence the church people were incensed	28
They <u>jumped</u> out of their <u>seats</u> their in <u>tent</u> to dis <u>pense</u>	29
And they commenced to drive <u>Je</u> sus right <u>out</u> of the <u>town</u>	
To <u>ci</u> ty hill to <u>edge</u> of cliff to <u>cast</u> his backside <u>down</u>	
<u></u>	
And take <u>down</u> this <u>prea</u> cher without <u>fur</u> ther de <u>lay</u>	





	Jesus makes a noise	
Luke	Now <u>Je</u> sus left the <u>syn</u> agogue an' blazed <u>up</u> to Simon's <u>pad</u> Simon's <u>spou</u> ses' mom was <u>laid</u> up full of <u>fe</u> ver feeling <u>bad</u>	38
	And <u>pray</u> ing for a <u>miracle they asked Jesus for aid</u> For this <u>to</u> tally co <u>ro</u> na'd* lady, J bent <u>o</u> ver where she <u>laid</u>	39
	He re <u>buked</u> the raging <u>fe</u> ver and be <u>ra</u> ted it a <u>ba</u> ted No <u>long</u> er sedated, sister <u>ri</u> sing on them <u>wai</u> ted	
	And at <u>sun</u> set people <u>led</u> to Jesus <u>all</u> the dis <u>eased</u> And <u>lay</u> ing on his <u>hands</u> they were <u>pleased</u> to be <u>freed</u>	40
	And many <u>spi</u> rits were <u>purged</u> at <u>J's</u> com <u>mand</u> Shouting	41
Demons Luke	<u>You're</u> the Son of <u>God</u> cos he <u>was</u> the main <u>man</u>	
	With a <u>plan</u> , this Me <u>ssi</u> ah verba <u>lised</u> his de <u>mand</u> To exor <u>cise</u> and chas <u>tise</u> with a <u>cen</u> sorship <u>ban</u>	
Jesus spr	eads the word	
	At first <u>light</u> , wanting <u>pri</u> vacy and <u>see</u> king iso <u>la</u> tion <u>Je</u> sus hit the <u>road</u> to find a <u>calm</u> lo <u>ca</u> tion	42
	And in <u>va</u> ding his <u>space</u> in that <u>so</u> litary <u>place</u> The <u>peo</u> ple suppli <u>ca</u> ted that he <u>stay</u> on the <u>case</u>	
Jesus Luke	Now listen <u>up</u> Jesus <u>sta</u> ted	43
Jesus	to the <u>me</u> ssage being re <u>la</u> ted	

This <u>re</u>cord's going <u>dia</u>mond multi-<u>pla</u>tinum gold-<u>pla</u>ted



Gotta <u>preach</u> the good <u>news</u>, God's <u>king</u>dom edu<u>ca</u>tion I'm an am<u>bass</u>ador from <u>God</u> to the <u>wider population</u>

Heaven <u>sent</u> to pro<u>claim</u> a message that's <u>cry</u>stal <u>clear</u>
So <u>Je</u>sus kept on <u>prea</u>ching in the <u>tem</u>ples of Ju<u>dea</u>

44

Luke

<sup>\*</sup> V.39 Or 'e<u>bo</u>laed'





# Forgiveness of Sins

Parts: Luke, Chorus, Jesus, Simon, Guy, Pharisees, Crowd

#### The first crew members

Luke	J was standing on the shore by the Lake of Gennes aret	1
Chorus	That's the <u>Sea</u> of Gali <u>lee</u> , next <u>stage</u> of the <u>story</u> set	
Luke	Where <u>peeps</u> were crowding a <u>round</u> , tuning <u>in</u> to God's <u>word</u>	
	So <u>Je</u> sus came <u>up</u> with a <u>plan</u> to be <u>heard</u>	
	He spied, dock tied, two boats of fishing guys	2
	Who were <u>rin</u> sing their <u>nets</u> , got in the <u>boat</u> that was <u>Si's</u>	2-3
	He asked <u>Si</u> mon, push the <u>boat</u> a little <u>way</u> from the <u>beach</u>	
	And <u>Je</u> sus sitting <u>down</u> on the <u>deck</u> began to <u>teach</u>	
	And when he had finished speaking, he turned to Si and said	4
Jesus	Go <u>deep</u> , you're gonna <u>catch</u> , drop your <u>nets</u> to the lake <u>bed</u>	
Luke	Si re <u>plied</u>	5
Simon	With due re <u>spect</u> we've night- <u>swea</u> ted the <u>nets</u>	
	But cos it's <u>you</u> I'll play rou <u>lette</u> and heaven <u>hedge</u> my <u>bets</u>	
Luke	Then on the <u>drop</u> they couldn't <u>stop</u> , 'cause the <u>net's</u> about to <u>pop</u>	6
	So they <u>called</u> to their <u>mates</u> to help <u>land</u> the fishy <u>crop</u>	7
	They rowed over in their boat and filled the vessels to the brink	
	To the <u>point</u> where they might <u>sink</u> and end <u>up</u> in the <u>drink</u>	
	And when <u>Si</u> mon Pete per <u>ceived</u> , he <u>fell</u> at Jesus' <u>knees</u>	8
Simon	Lord, I <u>am</u> a sinful <u>man</u> ! Get your <u>self</u> away from <u>me</u>	



Luke	For <u>he</u> and his <u>gang</u> were en <u>thralled</u> by the <u>haul</u>	9
	Representing all-in-all, the biggest net trawl	
	This included Simon's buddies, a fish fraternity	10
	Naming <u>clai</u> ming James and <u>John</u> , the two <u>sons</u> of Zebe <u>dee</u>	
Luke	Then <u>Je</u> sus said to <u>Si</u> mon	
Jesus	There's no need to be fearful	
	You <u>once</u> fished for <u>fish</u> , here on <u>in</u> you fish for <u>peo</u> ple	
Luke	So they <u>heaved</u> their <u>boats</u> back <u>on</u> to the <u>beach</u> , a	11
	Sign left behind, consigned to follow the teacher	
An eased sk	in disease	
Luke	While <u>J</u> was in <u>town</u> he met a <u>skin</u> -diseased <u>guy</u>	12
	Seeing <u>J</u> he bowed <u>down</u> and begged the <u>ra</u> bbi to re <u>ply</u>	
Guy	Lord, if you're in <u>clined</u> , have a <u>mind</u> to <u>heal</u> would you <u>poss</u> ibly	
	Cleanse my anomaly with Godly dermatology?	
Luke	J set a <u>bout,</u> reached <u>out</u> laying <u>hands</u> on the <u>man</u>	13
Jesus	Be <u>cured</u> for <u>sure</u> , for your <u>wish</u> is my co <u>mmand</u>	
Luke	And the de <u>cay</u> was a <u>llayed</u> straight a <u>way</u> , no de <u>lay</u>	
	But J gave the man an <u>or</u> der that he <u>had</u> to o <u>bey</u>	14
Jesus	Look, it's <u>best</u> not to <u>fess</u> about this <u>hea</u> ling skin <u>scene</u>	
	Go to the <u>priest</u> , make your <u>peace</u> and show him <u>that</u> you're made <u>clean</u>	
	And make the offering that Moses ordered as a confirmation	
	To indicate and demonstrate your healing restoration	

Forgiveness of	of Sins Thehip-hop-gospel	Chapter 5
Luke	Yet de <u>spite</u> J's in <u>stru</u> ction to <u>keep</u> his lips <u>tight</u> The <u>scoop</u> about <u>J</u> spread <u>fas</u> ter than <u>light</u>	15
	So that <u>people crowded in</u> to hear J <u>speak</u> and be <u>healed</u> But <u>Je</u> sus oft with <u>drew</u> to pray a <u>lone</u> and con <u>cealed</u>	16
A man, a roo	of and a miracle	
Luke	One <u>day</u> in the <u>week</u> while <u>J</u> was up <u>skill</u> ing Some Phari <u>sees</u> and a <u>bunch</u> of law <u>pros</u> were near <u>chill</u> ing	17
	They'd <u>raced</u> from every <u>place</u> in the <u>close</u> vicini <u>ty</u> From Je <u>ru</u> s'lem and Ju <u>dea</u> and the <u>whole</u> of Gali <u>lee</u>	
	And the <u>power of the Lord</u> was with <u>Je</u> sus to the <u>max</u> To <u>heal</u> the sick and <u>lame</u> with mi <u>ra</u> culous <u>acts</u>	
	When some <u>guys</u> pad a <u>rrived</u> with a <u>pa</u> ralysed <u>friend</u> With a <u>plan</u> to de <u>pend</u> on rabbi <u>Je</u> sus to <u>mend</u>	18
	By laying <u>ma</u> tey on his <u>mat</u> on the <u>floor</u> at J's <u>feet</u> But they <u>coul</u> dn't get <u>near</u> cos the <u>crowd</u> was too <u>deep</u>	19
	So they <u>climbed</u> up on the <u>roof</u> and be <u>gan</u> to re <u>move</u> Roofing <u>tiles</u> to make a <u>hole</u> big e <u>nough</u> to get <u>through</u>	
	And then they <u>low</u> ered their <u>friend</u> right <u>down</u> through the <u>gap</u> Into the <u>crowd</u> , touching <u>down</u> on <u>all</u> but Jesus' <u>lap</u>	
	And when <u>Je</u> sus saw their <u>faith</u> through the <u>lengths</u> they'd <u>stri</u> ven He said	20
Jesus	<u>List</u> en up, young <u>guy</u> , your <u>sins</u> are for <u>gi</u> ven	
Luke	But the <u>Pha</u> risees and <u>legal</u> hot <u>shots</u> began to <u>mu</u> tter	21



Pharisees	Who is this crazy person? Are we dealing with a nutter?	
	Cos you <u>don't</u> pronounce for <u>give</u> ness with your <u>ac</u> tions or your <u>gob</u> You see, it's <u>blas</u> phemous to <u>go</u> around <u>do</u> ing God's <u>job</u> !	
Luke Jesus	But J knew what they were thinking so he turned around and asked Why are you harbouring these thoughts in your minds and your hearts?	22
	Tell me, of <u>these</u> two <u>things</u> , which is <u>ea</u> sier to <u>say</u> 'Your <u>sins</u> are forgiven' or 'Get <u>up</u> and walk a <u>way</u> '?	23
	But I <u>want</u> you to <u>know</u> that I, the <u>Son</u> of <u>Man</u> Have au <u>tho</u> rity on <u>earth</u> to <u>grant</u> the co <u>mmand</u>	24
Luke	And forgive the offences of a sinner just 'like that'  So he turned to the paralysed man on the mat	
Jesus	Pick <u>up</u> your bed <u>rug</u> and <u>turn</u> to face the <u>grace</u> Because it's <u>time</u> to head <u>back</u> and re <u>turn</u> to home <u>base</u>	
Luke	And in <u>front</u> of the <u>crowd</u> and the <u>jur</u> idical <u>squad</u> He jumped <u>up</u> , grabbed his <u>mat</u> and went <u>home</u> praising <u>God</u>	25
Crowd	The <u>crowd</u> Lord-a <u>pplaud</u> ed, they were <u>blown</u> a <u>way</u> We're <u>filled</u> with awe and <u>won</u> der at the e <u>vents</u> we've seen to <u>day</u>	26
Levi throw	s a party	
Luke	Co <u>llec</u> ting at a <u>ki</u> osk, was a <u>guy</u> called Le <u>vi</u> And as J <u>split</u> from the <u>town</u> , he <u>spied</u> the tax <u>guy</u>	27
Jesus Luke	Put your <u>files</u> a <u>way</u> , get <u>up</u> and follow <u>me</u> So <u>Le</u> vi dropped the <u>lot</u> , became a <u>J</u> grou <u>pie</u>	28

# Some time later Levi threw a phat fest At his res with J behest as the honorary guest He'd invited every member of the Inland Revenue And as they partied J was subject to a legal review For the Pharisees and law advisers filed a complaint With J's disciples about his blatant, shameful lack of constraint Pharisees Why acquaint with the tainted, tax collectors, and crims? Jesus It's not the well that need a medic but those sick in their sins 31

And why do I hang with the broken and spent?

I've not come to call the godly but bid sinners repent

32



## **Rules and Regulations**

Parts: Luke, Crowd, Jesus, Pharisees

## Jesus quizzed about fasting

Luke	Some <u>people popped a que</u> stion to <u>Je</u> sus and <u>asked</u>	33
Crowd	We've <u>no</u> ticed that di <u>sci</u> ples often <u>pray</u> and <u>fast</u>	
	The Pharisees and John the Baptist's have this way of thinking	34
	So <u>how</u> come your di <u>sci</u> ples keep on <u>ea</u> ting and <u>drin</u> king?	
Luke	To provide an answer J replied with a question	
Jesus	Do <u>we</u> dding guests <u>fast</u> at the <u>ma</u> rriage re <u>cep</u> tion	
	While hanging <u>out</u> with the <u>groom</u> ? Here me <u>say</u> , no <u>way</u> !	
	But you <u>know</u> that some <u>day</u> he'll be <u>ta</u> ken a <u>way</u>	35
	From the guests and when this happens then it's fasting time	
Luke	Then J told a parable about some cloth and some wine	36
Jesus	Look, <u>no</u> one rips a <u>strip</u> out of a <u>hip</u> new <u>dress</u>	
	To attach as a patch on some old used threads	
	For they'll have shredded new threads so they can't be worn	
	And the <u>patch</u> won't <u>match</u> from the <u>dress</u> that is <u>torn</u>	
	And <u>no</u> one fills <u>skins</u> that are <u>old</u> with new <u>wine</u>	37
	When they're <u>fresh</u> from the <u>vine</u> , no the <u>two</u> won't com <u>bine</u>	
	You see, the skin will split, consigned to decline	
	You'll <u>fill</u> to <u>spill</u> , that's the <u>bo</u> ttom <u>line</u>	

Rules and	Regulations Then P-hopgospel	Chapter 5
	You see you gotta know how and where to begin	38
	And a <u>ssign</u> fresh <u>wine</u> to an <u>un</u> used <u>skin</u>	
	And <u>af</u> ter they've <u>necked</u> down a <u>vin</u> tage <u>cru</u>	39
	They say	
Crowd	The <u>ol</u> der is <u>be</u> tter, we don't <u>want</u> the <u>new!</u>	



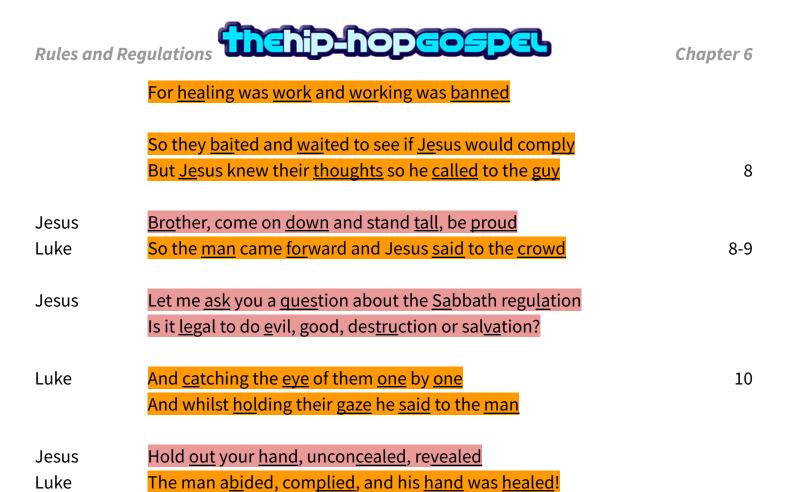


## Rules and Regulations (continued)

Parts: Luke, Crowd, Jesus, Pharisees

#### Jesus is Lord of the Sabbath

Luke	One <u>Sabbath Jesus walked</u> through a <u>field</u> of <u>wheat</u> His di <u>sci</u> ples picked and <u>rubbed</u> the grain, _ began to <u>eat</u>	1	
Pharisees	But some <u>Pha</u> risees were <u>gawping</u> , eye <u>ball</u> ing like a <u>hawk</u> It's the <u>Sa</u> bbath, don't you <u>know</u> that you are <u>brea</u> king the <u>law</u> ?	2	
Luke Jesus	J re <u>plied</u> , being <u>spied</u> , taken a <u>side</u> , to <u>chide</u> Haven't you <u>read</u> in the <u>Bi</u> ble, how <u>Da</u> vid grati <u>fied</u>	3	
	And satis <u>fied</u> his need for <u>food</u> by <u>stepping inside</u> The <u>temple</u> with his <u>mates</u> , he took the <u>bread</u> and supplied	4	
	Him <u>self</u> and his <u>bu</u> ddies until they'd <u>ea</u> ten e <u>nough</u> Of the <u>bread</u> that only <u>priests</u> can scoff - the <u>con</u> secrated <u>stuff</u>		
Luke	<u>Then</u> with a <u>fi</u> nal strike of the <u>ball</u> he <u>scored</u> Saying		
Jesus	The <u>Son</u> of <u>Man</u> is the <u>Sa</u> bbath <u>Lord</u>	5	
Jesus heals	Jesus heals on the Sabbath		
Luke	One <u>Sabbath</u> in the <u>synagogue</u> , <u>J</u> was <u>tea</u> ching There was a <u>man</u> with a <u>right</u> hand, <u>with</u> ered, mis <u>shapen</u>	6	
	And the <u>pha</u> risees and <u>law</u> yers were <u>hea</u> vy, hard <u>core</u> <u>Rea</u> dy to in <u>dict</u> if Jesus <u>brea</u> ched the <u>law</u>	7	
	You see, <u>hea</u> ling on the <u>Sa</u> bbath broke the <u>code</u> of the <u>land</u>		



But the pharisees and lawyers blew their tops in disgust

How to deal with J, they had a lot to discuss

11

## The Sermon on the Plain

Parts: Luke, Jesus

The	hoosina	of the	Apostles
THE C	noosina	oi tiie.	ADOSLIES

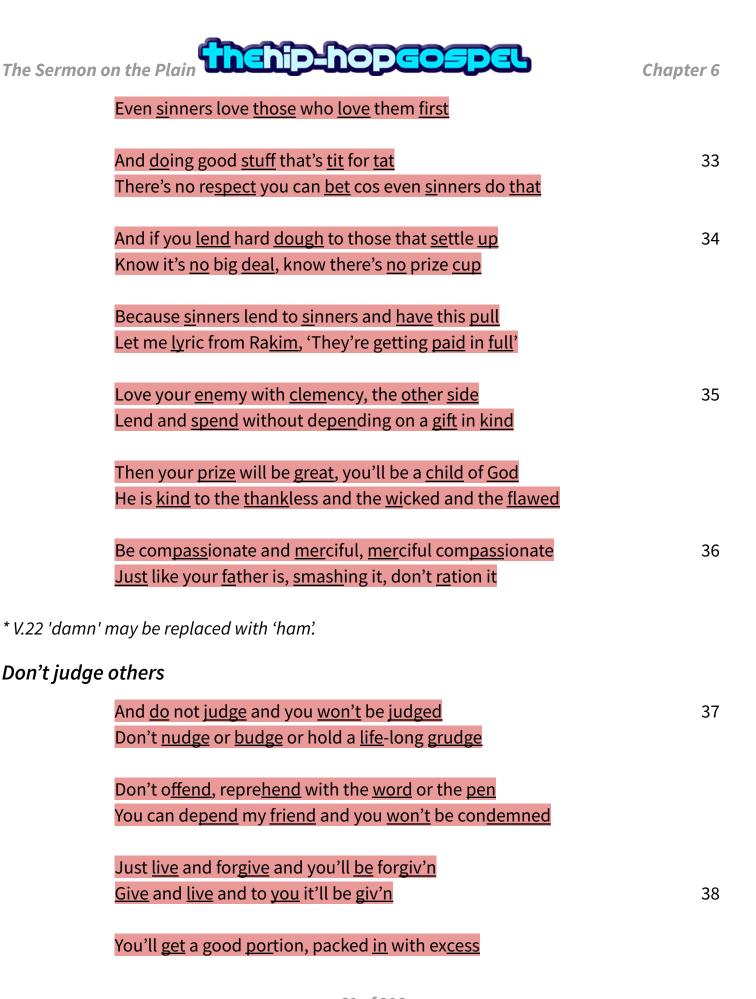
	•	
Luke	Soon <u>after J climbed</u> up a <u>moun</u> tain to <u>pray</u> Inter <u>fa</u> cing with <u>God</u> until the <u>fo</u> llowing <u>day</u>	12
	And when the <u>mor</u> ning finally <u>broke</u> he called to <u>ge</u> ther his <u>crew</u> And chose the <u>twelve</u> that he <u>la</u> beled as a <u>po</u> stles <u>too</u>	13
	There was <u>Si</u> mon renamed <u>Pe</u> ter and his <u>bro</u> ther An <u>drew</u> Also <u>James</u> , John, <u>Phi</u> lip and Bar <u>tho</u> lo <u>mew</u> ,	14
	There was <u>Ma</u> tthew, Thomas n' <u>James</u> , Al <u>pha</u> eus's <u>son</u> And the <u>guy</u> they called The <u>Zea</u> lot whose <u>name</u> was Si <u>mon</u>	15
	There was <u>Ju</u> das son of <u>James</u> , and Ju Is <u>ca</u> riot who <u>la</u> ter Was the <u>Ju</u> das that be <u>came</u> a back- <u>sta</u> bber and a <u>trai</u> tor	16
Blessings	and Woahs!	
Luke	J dis <u>moun</u> ted from the <u>mound</u> and stood <u>down</u> on flat <u>ground</u> With a <u>do</u> zen di <u>sci</u> ples, su <u>rroun</u> ded by a <u>crowd</u>	17
	Of <u>fo</u> llowers and <u>friends</u> that flooded <u>in</u> to <u>hear</u> A <u>ppear</u> ing from Je <u>ru</u> s'lem and the <u>whole</u> of Ju <u>dea</u>	
	They made a <u>steer</u> from as <u>far</u> as <u>Tyre</u> and <u>Si</u> -don <u>Ripp</u> ing up the <u>miles</u> from the <u>north</u> coast <u>region</u>	
	To <u>list</u> en to his <u>dic</u> tion and be <u>cured</u> of a <u>fflic</u> tion <u>All</u> the impure <u>spi</u> rits given <u>no</u> tice of e <u>vic</u> tion	18

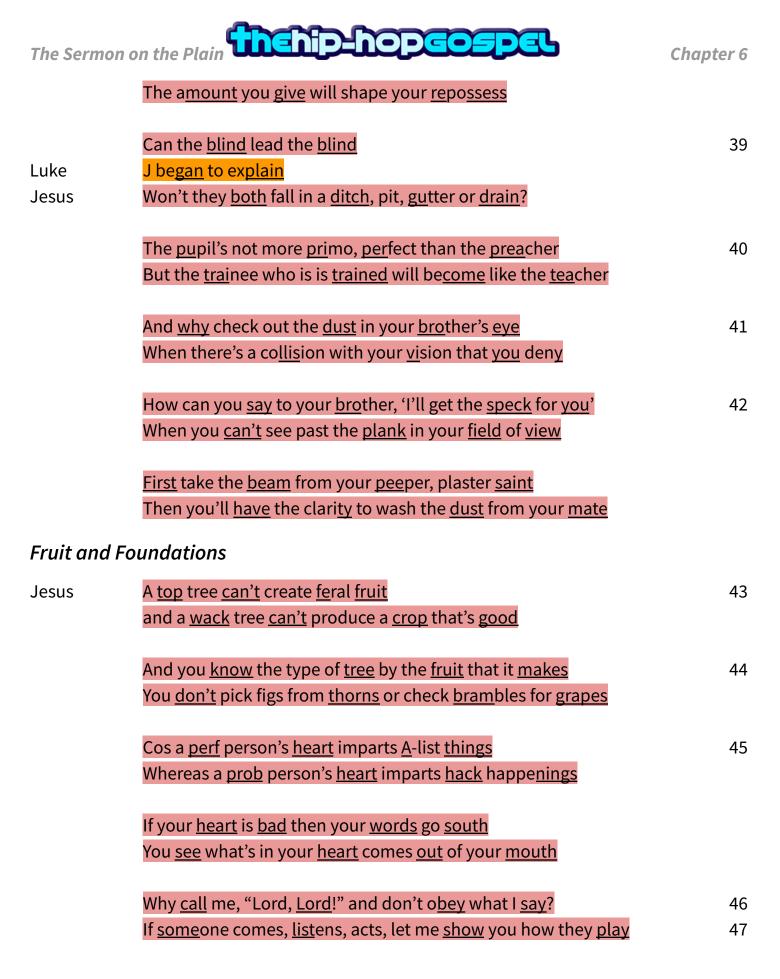


	And the <u>people tried to touch</u> him cos his <u>po</u> wer radi <u>a</u> ted Dissi <u>pa</u> ted to the <u>ma</u> sses, ailing <u>sa</u> tisfied and <u>sa</u> ted	19
	Dissipated to the <u>ma</u> sses, althig <u>sa</u> tisfied and <u>sa</u> ted	
	And <u>fix</u> ing his di <u>sci</u> ples in his <u>di</u> rect line of <u>sight</u>	20
	with a <u>set</u> of blessèd <u>tea</u> ching J be <u>gan</u> to re <u>cite</u>	
Jesus	Blessèd are <u>you</u> who <u>find</u> yourselves <u>poor</u>	
	For the Kingdom of God and of Heaven is yours	
	And <u>bless</u> èd are <u>you</u> who are <u>food</u> de <u>pri</u> ved	21
	You'll be gratified and satisfied and well supplied	
	And <u>bless</u> èd are <u>you</u> who are <u>cry</u> ing out your <u>eyes</u>	
	You're gonna laugh hard with a five-mile wide smile	
	And <u>bless</u> èd are <u>you</u> when <u>peo</u> ple re <u>ject</u>	22
	When they eject, unchecked, lip with disrespect	
	And slam your <u>name</u> down <u>bam</u> without <u>gi</u> ving a <u>damn</u> *	
	Cos you <u>fo</u> llow J. <u>C.</u> , me, the <u>Son</u> of <u>Man</u>	
	Let's get the party started, turn up the hi-fi	23
	Cos you've won the prize so wave your hands up high	
	For likewise, God's prophets were slated	
	They were <u>burned</u> and <u>spurned</u> , prede <u>cess</u> ors denigrated	
	So watch your back if you've got it made	24
	You've re <u>cei</u> ved your <u>ease</u> and your <u>bill's</u> been <u>paid</u>	
	And watch your back if you're well supplied	25
	You'll be half-starved, bread-barred, food deprived	



	And <u>watch</u> your <u>back</u> if you're <u>smi</u> ling <u>wide</u> For there's a <u>slide</u> to <u>ride</u> , gonna <u>cry</u> your <u>eyes</u>	
	And <u>watch</u> your <u>back</u> when you're <u>li</u> on <u>ized</u> For the <u>fore</u> bears <u>trea</u> ted false <u>pro</u> phets like <u>wise</u>	26
Love your ei	nemies	
Jesus	Yes it's <u>time</u> to get <u>down</u> with the <u>me</u> ssage I'm <u>bring</u> ing Turn your <u>ears</u> to <u>hear</u> this def <u>re</u> cord I'm <u>spinn</u> ing	27
	Love your <u>en</u> emies <u>cre</u> dibly and <u>give</u> them your <u>best</u> To the <u>ha</u> ters do <u>good</u> and let your <u>cur</u> sers be <u>blessed</u>	27-28
	I say to <u>day</u> you gotta <u>pray</u> for the <u>crew</u> that mis <u>treat</u> you For the <u>chea</u> ters and de <u>cei</u> ters that de <u>feat</u> and <u>beat</u> you	
	So if <u>some</u> one throws a <u>blow</u> to the <u>side</u> of your <u>head</u> Learn to <u>turn</u> the other <u>cheek</u> and switch your <u>sides</u> in <u>stead</u>	29
	And if <u>some</u> one takes your <u>coat</u> or your <u>ja</u> cket or <u>swea</u> ter Don't with <u>hold</u> your <u>shirt</u> cos <u>gi</u> ving is <u>be</u> tter	
	Give to <u>e</u> veryone who <u>asks</u> and if they <u>take</u> your <u>stuff</u> Don't de <u>mand</u> it <u>back</u> or re <u>buff</u> or get <u>tough</u>	30
	You see it's <u>time</u> to break <u>through</u> and taking <u>up</u> my <u>cue</u> Do to <u>o</u> thers as you'd <u>have</u> them <u>do</u> to <u>you</u>	31
	You see, <u>if</u> you love <u>those</u> who <u>love</u> you <u>back</u> Why do you <u>wa</u> rrant a re <u>ward</u> and get a <u>badge</u> on your <u>cap</u> ?	32
	Cos there's <u>no</u> due <u>cre</u> dit where res <u>pect</u> is reim <u>bursed</u>	









They're like a builder digging deep, laying a foundation on stone	48
It'll stay safe in the zone, when the floods swamp the home	
But if you hear and don't act, you're like a house with no foundation	49
When the <u>floods</u> sweep <u>down</u> we're talking <u>flow</u> disintegration	





# Healings

Parts: Luke, Elders, Roman, Jesus, Crowd

#### The faith of a Roman officer

Luke	When <u>Je</u> sus finished <u>speaking</u> words to <u>crowds</u> that con <u>cern</u> them He <u>made</u> some tracks to <u>head</u> back, to re <u>turn</u> to Ca <u>per</u> naum	1
	There was a <u>Roman Centurion</u> with a <u>slave</u> to <u>save</u> He had a <u>ser</u> vant who was <u>sick</u> , quick <u>hea</u> ding for the <u>grave</u>	2
	So when the <u>trooper got wind</u> about <u>Je</u> sus he e <u>lec</u> ted To <u>send</u> some leading <u>el</u> ders who were <u>Jew</u> ish, res <u>pec</u> ted	3
	To ask <u>J</u> to come and <u>heal</u> their friend's <u>laid</u> up <u>slave</u> They went to <u>plead</u> on their <u>knees</u> that J would <u>come</u> to their <u>aid</u>	4
Elders	If there's a <u>per</u> son on the <u>pla</u> net owed <u>help</u> , it's this <u>dude</u> For he <u>built</u> our synagogue and he's a <u>friend</u> of the <u>Jews</u>	5
Luke	So J journeyed with the <u>crew</u> but they were <u>in</u> tercepted For the <u>trooper sent a message</u> with some <u>mates</u> that objected	6
Roman	Lord, don't <u>trou</u> ble your <u>self</u> to make <u>moves</u> to my <u>manor</u> For I'm not <u>worth</u> y, unde <u>serv</u> ing of <u>such</u> a great <u>hon</u> our	
	I'd <u>meet</u> you face to <u>face</u> if I de <u>served</u> to be <u>seen</u> But say the <u>word</u> and my <u>ser</u> vant will be <u>healed</u> and made <u>clean</u>	7
	I'm <u>savvy cos I'm under the command</u> of my <u>chief</u> And have the res <u>pect</u> and co <u>mmand</u> of my <u>sol</u> diers be <u>neath</u>	8

**Healings** Chapter 7 I say, 'go,' and they go, or 'come,' and they come And if I ask my servants, 'do this' then it's done When Jesus heard the message he was blown away Luke 9 And to the crowd that was following he turned to say Listen up! Check out this guy of the Roman persuasion Jesus I've not encountered such great faith in the whole Jewish nation Luke And when the officer's friends tracked back to the hood 10 They found the servant who was floored, full restored and made good Jesus raises a widow's son Soon after J blazed with his disciples to Nain Luke 11 He was tracked by a pack, by a mega human train And as they gained on the place the loco had to terminate 12 Because a tragic grave wake was breaking on through the gate A dust-bitten young guy was a widow's only son A huge <u>crowd</u> from the <u>town</u> was <u>kee</u>ping her <u>strong</u> When the <u>Lord</u> saw the <u>widow and her tear-filled eyes</u> 13 Compassion filled his heart and he told her Don't cry! Jesus Luke He came close to the coffin and laid hands on the shroud 14 The bearers stopped in their tracks as Jesus said out loud Young guy, listen up, for it's time to arise! Jesus Luke The lost boy sat up and began to vocalise 15

Then J gave him back to mum who was watching and waiting

Healings	Thenip-hopgospel	Chapter 7
	The peeps were filled with <u>awe</u> and they <u>praised</u> God <u>sta</u> ting	
Crowd	A great <u>pro</u> phet has a <u>ri</u> sen from the <u>popula</u> tion And to <u>day</u> God's <u>dropped</u> and popped <u>in</u> on the <u>na</u> tion	16
Luke	And the <u>news</u> about <u>J</u> spread through <u>out</u> all Ju <u>dea</u> Star <u>date</u> three <u>ze</u> ro to the <u>fi</u> nal fron <u>tier</u>	17



## **Bad Attitudes**

Parts: Luke, Duo, Jesus, Malachi, Kids, Simon, Guests

## Jesus and John the Baptist

Luke	John the <u>Baptist had disciples</u> who would <u>hear</u> and co <u>llate</u> About <u>Je</u> sus, keeping <u>John</u> narrated, <u>bang</u> up-to- <u>date</u>	18
	So John requested an assessment made by two of his gang To locate and find Jesus and to question the man	19
	To ask, give it to us straight, are you the Messiah, the One? Or should we wait, anticipate another guy to come along?	
Duo	They navigated to <u>Je</u> sus and in <u>terroga</u> ted  John the <u>Baptist instiga</u> ted so that <u>doubt's</u> elimi <u>na</u> ted	20
	Please give it to us straight, are you the Messiah, the One? Or should we wait, anticipate another guy to come along?	
Luke	Now <u>J</u> was all-out <u>hea</u> ling many <u>people</u> at the <u>time</u> <u>Lurg</u> ies, bugs and <u>de</u> mons, bringing <u>sight</u> to the <u>blind</u>	21
Jesus	So when the evaluating duo came to <u>J</u> he plainly <u>sta</u> ted Go <u>back</u> to John the <u>B</u> with all the <u>claims</u> corrobo <u>ra</u> ted	22
	Lame <u>walk</u> ing, deaf <u>hear</u> ing, skin <u>hea</u> ling of di <u>sease</u> The <u>dead</u> are raised to <u>life</u> and the <u>blin</u> ded can <u>see</u>	
	Good <u>News</u> is being <u>preached</u> to the <u>people</u> in <u>need</u> Tell him, <u>bless</u> èd are <u>those</u> who aren't o <u>ffen</u> ded by <u>me</u>	23

Bad Attitudes	Thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 7
Luke	Then when the <u>couple</u> left <u>J</u> , he public <u>spoke</u> about <u>John</u>	24
Jesus	You went to the wild <u>wastes</u> to scan what <u>kind</u> of a <u>man</u> ?	
	Did you find a weedy guy, hot and cold and thin skinned	
	A weak <u>reed</u> in the <u>marshes</u> swayed by <u>ev</u> 'ry breath of <u>wind</u> ?	
	Or were you banking on a man glammed up in bling?	25
	No, <u>dress</u> ers to im <u>press</u> live in <u>pa</u> laces for <u>kings!</u>	
	Or is it an old school prophet you were looking for?	26
	Yes he's an <u>old</u> school <u>prophet but a whole</u> lot <u>more</u>	
	For when you <u>read</u> in Mala <u>chi</u> chapter <u>three</u> verse <u>one</u>	27
	The <u>Bi</u> ble's chattin' a <u>bout</u> our best <u>bu</u> ddy, our <u>John</u>	
(Malachi)	Check this, before you come I've sent my messenger ahead	
	He will <u>prep</u> the path be <u>fore</u> you and the <u>track</u> way that you <u>tread</u>	
Jesus	Listen up, of all the people in the world there isn't one	28
	Single <u>per</u> son ever <u>lived</u> that's greater <u>than</u> my buddy <u>John</u>	
Luke	When the people heard J speak, everyone gave him the nod	29
	Even the tax guys agreed the righteous way was with God	
	They'd been bap <u>tised</u> by <u>John</u> but some re <u>fused</u> to be <u>done</u>	29-30
	The phari <u>sees</u> and law de <u>grees</u> had re <u>jec</u> ted God's <u>plan</u>	
laava	But <u>Jesus hadn't finished his communication</u>	31
Jesus	With what can I compare this current generation?	
//:de\	They're like <u>kids</u> playing <u>in</u> the park heart- <u>carping</u> to their <u>friends</u>	32
(Kids)	You didn't <u>dance</u> to our <u>happy</u> songs or <u>cry</u> at our la <u>ments</u>	

Bad Attitudes	Thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 7
Jesus	And be <u>cause</u> he didn't <u>spend</u> time eating <u>bread</u> and drinking <u>wine</u> You <u>whine</u> that John is <u>de</u> monised, you <u>un</u> dermine, ma <u>lign</u>	33
	And then there's <u>me</u> , here I <u>am</u> , yes, the <u>Son</u> of <u>Man</u> I came <u>ea</u> ting and <u>drin</u> king on the <u>oth</u> er <u>hand</u>	
	And you say I'm a <u>dust</u> bin and a <u>boo</u> zer, an <u>al</u> cohol a <u>bu</u> ser And a <u>friend</u> of tax co <u>llec</u> tors, o <u>ffen</u> ders and <u>lo</u> sers	34
	But <u>wis</u> dom by her <u>chil</u> dren is en <u>tire</u> ly justi <u>fied</u> i.e. <u>shown</u> to be <u>right</u> when people <u>fo</u> llow and a <u>bide</u>	35
A forgiven w	oman	
Luke	Now <u>Je</u> sus was in <u>vi</u> ted by a <u>Pha</u> risee to <u>eat</u> So he <u>tra</u> velled to the <u>pad</u> and sat <u>down</u> in his <u>seat</u>	36
	A street <u>wo</u> man got <u>wise</u> about the <u>meal</u> with the <u>ma</u> ster With an <u>al</u> abaster <u>per</u> fume pot she <u>took</u> it to the <u>pa</u> stor	37
	And then <u>knee</u> ling on the <u>floor</u> behind the <u>boss</u> began to <u>weep</u> So she <u>hair</u> -wiped, <u>kissed</u> , and then <u>per</u> fumed his <u>feet</u>	38
	Then the <u>pha</u> risee <u>host</u> scoping the <u>scene</u> un <u>fold</u> Thought	39
Pharisee	If he was a <u>pro</u> phet he would <u>clock</u> who has <u>hold</u>	
	And <u>what</u> kind of <u>huss</u> y's unin <u>vi</u> ted to the <u>di</u> nner He would <u>know</u> he's being <u>han</u> dled by a <u>wo</u> man and a <u>sinn</u> er	
Jesus	Simon, listen <u>up</u> , you gotta <u>get</u> this in your <u>head</u> In your <u>ear</u> , you gotta <u>hear</u>	40
Luke	And then <u>Si</u> replied and <u>said</u>	

48

Her many sins are forgiven, yes her love is enough

But petit pardoned people only love a little smidgen

And then turning to the woman said

Luke

Bad Attitudes	thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 7
Jesus	Your <u>sins</u> are forgiven	
Lada	The continue of months is a continue of the other than	40

Your <u>faith</u> in me has <u>saved</u> you, now <u>go</u> and live in <u>peace</u>

Jesus

Luke	The gathered guests began to goss about the things	49
Guests	Who's this bloke that goes around town forgiving people's sins?	
Luke	Then <u>Je</u> sus, once again, said to the <u>wo</u> man, on her <u>knees</u>	50



# Sowing the Seeds of Love

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Random Person, Isaiah

#### Support

Luke	Soon <u>af</u> ter his <u>supper with Si</u> the phari <u>see</u> Jesus <u>toured</u> the towns and <u>bo</u> roughs in the <u>near</u> vicini <u>ty</u>	1
	Pro <u>clai</u> ming good <u>news</u> of the <u>King</u> dom of <u>God</u> Jesus <u>took</u> along the <u>Twelve</u> that made up <u>half</u> of his <u>squad</u>	
	For there were <u>wo</u> men who'd been <u>healed</u> of evil <u>fiends</u> and di <u>sea</u> ses Like <u>Ma</u> ry from Mag <u>da</u> la who'd been <u>freed</u> from seven <u>de</u> mons	2
	And <u>He</u> rod's honcho, <u>Chu</u> za's wife, her <u>name</u> was Jo <u>a</u> nna And a <u>heap</u> of peeps that <u>tagged</u> along in <u>clu</u> ding Su <u>sa</u> nna	3
	They gave <u>aid</u> to su <u>stain</u> , maintain the <u>life</u> and minis <u>try</u> Of <u>Je</u> sus and di <u>sci</u> ples as they <u>worked</u> in Gali <u>lee</u>	
	Now a <u>large</u> pack of <u>people</u> from the <u>neighbouring towns</u> Surrounded <u>J</u> , so with a <u>parable</u> he began to expound	4
The Parable	of the Sower	
Jesus	A <u>far</u> mer went to <u>field</u> to sow his <u>seed</u> in the <u>ground</u> And as he <u>sca</u> ttered a <u>round</u> check out the <u>things</u> that went <u>down</u>	5
	Some <u>fell</u> along the <u>track</u> as it was <u>being transferred</u> And it was <u>tro</u> dden down <u>flat</u> and eaten <u>up</u> by the <u>birds</u>	
	Some <u>fell</u> on rocky <u>ground</u> and when the <u>little</u> plants <u>sprou</u> ted They <u>with</u> ered and <u>died</u> , defied, <u>drooped</u> , and <u>drough</u> ted	6

	Some <u>fell</u> among <u>thorns</u> that be <u>gan</u> to im <u>pede</u> And as the <u>young</u> plants <u>grew</u> they got <u>choked</u> by the <u>weeds</u>	7
	But <u>some</u> they fell <u>well</u> on good <u>soil</u> and grew <u>strong</u> Pro <u>du</u> cing a <u>crop</u> a hundred <u>times</u> that was <u>sown</u>	8
Luke Jesus	Then he <u>fin</u> ished the <u>pitch</u> and spoke <u>up</u> with a <u>quote</u> You got <u>ears</u> to <u>hear</u> , listen <u>up</u> and take <u>note</u>	
Luke	<u>Puzz</u> led and per <u>plexed</u> , about the <u>pa</u> rable's gist Con <u>fused</u> , be <u>mused</u> , the Twelve <u>called</u> him to a <u>ssist</u>	9
Jesus	You're given <u>ac</u> cess to the <u>class</u> ified <u>King</u> dom of <u>God</u> I teach <u>pic</u> tures so the <u>scrip</u> tures are ful <u>filled</u> and made <u>good</u>	10
(Isaiah)	Let me <u>quote</u> from I <u>sai</u> ah chapter <u>six</u> verse <u>nine</u> They <u>look</u> and don't <u>see</u> , hear, they <u>don't</u> under <u>stand</u>	
Jesus	This <u>brain</u> ache para <u>ble</u> I've <u>brought</u> and <u>taught</u> Let me ex <u>plain</u> and make <u>plain</u> my <u>train</u> of <u>thought</u>	11
	The <u>seed</u> is God's <u>word</u> and those <u>on</u> the <u>track</u> Hear the <u>word</u> , crushing <u>bird</u> , devil <u>takes</u> it <u>back</u>	11-12
	From their <u>hearts</u> that are <u>ly</u> ing on a <u>road</u> that is <u>paved</u> They won't be <u>lieve</u> and be <u>saved</u> and re <u>main</u> en <u>slaved</u>	
	And <u>those</u> on the <u>rocky</u> ground re <u>ceive</u> with e <u>la</u> tion But no <u>roots</u> on their <u>boots</u> there's no <u>firm</u> foun <u>da</u> tion	13
	They don't <u>stay</u> in the <u>game</u> or <u>make</u> the <u>climb</u> When the <u>go</u> ing gets <u>tough</u> they call it <u>quits</u> at half <u>time</u>	



C	h	a	b	te	r	8
-	-	-	~			$\sim$

	And the <u>seed</u> in the <u>thorns</u> are <u>those</u> that take <u>note</u> But their <u>lungs</u> are <u>choked</u> with a <u>rank</u> tobacco <u>smoke</u>	14
	Life's <u>pleasures</u> , and their <u>riches</u> and their <u>worries</u> en <u>ve</u> lop It <u>stunts</u> their <u>growth</u> and they <u>don't</u> de <u>ve</u> lop	
	But the <u>seed</u> on good <u>soil</u> repre <u>sents</u> the <u>crew</u> Who are <u>kee</u> ping it <u>real</u> and whose <u>hearts</u> are <u>true</u>	15
	The <u>message hit home</u> that had <u>been</u> conferred They produce huge <u>crop</u> from the <u>word</u> that they <u>heard</u>	
	You see, <u>no</u> one lights a <u>lamp</u> then sticks it <u>un</u> der a <u>bowl</u> Or a <u>bed</u> , no in <u>stead</u> they put it <u>up</u> on a <u>pole</u>	16
	So that <u>e</u> veryone that <u>en</u> ters in can <u>see</u> the <u>light</u> Like <u>stuff</u> will be dis <u>played</u> that was <u>out</u> of <u>sight</u>	17
	For there is <u>no</u> thing under <u>wraps</u> that won't <u>be</u> re <u>vealed</u> There's <u>no</u> thing on <u>earth</u> that will <u>stay</u> con <u>cealed</u>	
	<u>Therefore make sure, listen, lend an ear</u> For <u>more</u> will be <u>gi</u> ven to the <u>bu</u> ddies that <u>hear</u>	18
	But to <u>those</u> who tuned <u>out</u> , at the <u>end</u> of the <u>day</u> Even the <u>stuff</u> they <u>love</u> will be <u>ta</u> ken a <u>way</u>	
Jesus' moth	ner and brothers	
Luke	J's <u>mo</u> ther and <u>bro</u> thers came <u>round</u> , in <u>bound</u> Found they <u>could</u> n't gain <u>ground</u> through the <u>grid</u> locked <u>crowd</u>	19
	So <u>some</u> one collared <u>J</u> in the <u>fray</u> and ex <u>plained</u>	20

Random Your <u>ma</u> and bro want <u>in</u> to ex<u>change</u>, engage

Luke J <u>answered and proposed</u> 21

Jesus My Ma and <u>bros</u> are <u>those</u>

Who transpose God's prose to life scenarios



# Authority

Parts: Luke	, Crew,	Jesus,	Demon,	Peter,	Messenger
-------------	---------	--------	--------	--------	-----------

#### Jesus calms the storm

Luke	Now one <u>day</u> Jesus <u>hailed</u> to his <u>crew</u> and <u>spake</u>	22
Jesus	Let's take a quick break to the far side of the lake	
Luke	So they <u>boar</u> ded a <u>boat</u> , re <u>leased</u> the hand <u>brake</u> And as they <u>sailed</u> , navigated, J <u>could</u> n't stay a <u>wake</u>	23
	Then a <u>gale</u> gathered <u>force</u> and the <u>boat</u> was inun <u>da</u> ted Satu <u>ra</u> ted, grave <u>da</u> nger, nearly <u>swamped</u> , suffo <u>ca</u> ted	
	So the <u>crew</u> woke <u>J</u> and they re <u>su</u> sci <u>ta</u> ted Saying	24
Crew	<u>Lord</u> we're going <u>down</u> , Davy <u>Jones</u> incarce <u>ra</u> ted	
Luke	J got <u>up</u> and up <u>brai</u> ded, the <u>storm</u> was casti <u>ga</u> ted Squall e <u>vapora</u> ted, wild <u>wind</u> and waves a <u>ba</u> ted	
Jesus Luke	Tell me, <u>where's</u> your <u>faith?</u> J in <u>terrogated</u> The <u>crew</u> were a <u>mazed</u> , afraid, a <u>bit</u> intimi <u>da</u> ted	25
Crew	But they <u>ven</u> erated <u>J</u> What kinda <u>guy</u> holds <u>sway</u> ? Even the <u>wind</u> and the <u>waves</u> listen <u>up</u> and o <u>bey</u>	

#### Breaking the chains

Luke They <u>voy</u>aged to the <u>region of the Gerasene scene</u>

Situated on the <u>flipside of the lake</u> from Gali<u>lee</u>



	Stepping <u>out</u> on dry <u>ground</u> , J was <u>rapidly found</u> By a <u>demon-dommed guy</u> from the <u>neigh</u> bouring <u>town</u> He was <u>ho</u> meless and <u>naked and for ages enslaved</u> With a <u>boneyard living in the graves</u> , de <u>praved</u>	27
	Laying <u>eyes</u> on <u>J</u> , he bayed and <u>fell</u> at his <u>feet</u> Shouting	28
Demon	Son of the Most <u>High</u> I'm <u>on</u> my <u>knees</u>	
	You here to <u>hurt</u> and tor <u>ment</u> and de <u>li</u> ver miser <u>y</u> ? <u>Je</u> sus, Son of <u>God</u> , what do you <u>want</u> with <u>me</u> ?	
Luke	But <u>Je</u> sus had already <u>dished</u> and <u>iss</u> ued his co <u>mmand</u> Demand the <u>un</u> clean <u>fiend</u> to come on <u>out</u> of the <u>man</u>	29
	You see, for <u>day</u> after <u>day</u> the dirty <u>de</u> mon had re <u>strained</u> De <u>tained</u> and con <u>tained</u> even <u>when</u> he was <u>chained</u>	
	Both <u>hand</u> and <u>foot</u> and <u>kept</u> under <u>guard</u> He'd <u>bus</u> ted his <u>sha</u> ckles, been <u>ba</u> nished and <u>barred</u>	
	To the <u>back</u> of be <u>yond</u> beneath a <u>pi</u> rate <u>flag</u>	
Jesus	So, <u>J</u> asked the <u>man</u> Tell me, <u>what's</u> your <u>tag</u> ?	30
Luke	Filled with <u>un</u> told <u>de</u> mons, a <u>mi</u> litary di <u>vi</u> sion The <u>guy</u> re <u>plied</u>	
Demon	My <u>name</u> is <u>Leg</u> ion	
Luke	And the <u>de</u> mons begged <u>Je</u> sus, they were <u>loo</u> ping on re <u>peat</u> Not to <u>hurl</u> them to the <u>un</u> derworld, a <u>byss</u> or <u>pit</u>	31

Jesus

Luke



A huge <u>swathe</u> of <u>swine</u> were on the <u>hill</u> side <u>fee</u> ding	32
The <u>de</u> mons be <u>seeched</u> , entreated <u>Je</u> sus, <u>plea</u> ding	
To let them <u>en</u> ter the <u>pigs</u> and for <u>J</u> to a <u>ssent</u>	
So he gave the green <u>light</u> and agreed to consent	
So when the <u>de</u> mons man-de <u>par</u> ted, they were <u>pig</u> in <u>bound</u>	33
The herd <u>hur</u> tled down the <u>hill</u> side to the <u>lake</u> and were <u>drowned</u>	
When the <u>swine</u> minders <u>spied</u> and eyed the <u>drow</u> ning <u>herd</u> They <u>sped</u> to spread the <u>news</u> and views of <u>what</u> o <u>ccurred</u>	34
They <u>spea</u> to spread the <u>news</u> and views of <u>what</u> o <u>ccurred</u>	
And when the <u>lo</u> cals heard the <u>word</u> they <u>jour</u> neyed out to <u>see</u>	35
And reaching <u>Je</u> sus, found the <u>guy</u> who'd been <u>clean</u> set <u>free</u>	
His marbles intact, rest, dressed and complete	
Mine- <u>swept</u> of the <u>pests</u> , blessed, <u>sat</u> at J's <u>feet</u>	
But the <u>neigh</u> bours were <u>freaked</u> , not <u>reassured</u>	
As the <u>wit</u> nesses <u>spoke</u> of how the guy had been <u>cured</u>	36
Then the <u>peeps</u> that were <u>roo</u> ted in the <u>Ge</u> rasene <u>region</u>	37
Way <u>qua</u> king, leaf- <u>sha</u> king, prayed <u>Je</u> sus to <u>leave</u> them	
So J got in the boat and as he prepped to get going	38
The <u>once</u> -oppressed <u>guy</u> try a <u>pplied</u> to go <u>with</u> him	
But Jesus sent him packing, the demon-battle won	39
Go on <u>back</u> to your <u>shack</u> and publi <u>cise</u> what God's <u>done</u>	
So the <u>man</u> returned <u>home</u> , a <u>ffirmed</u> and a <u>ttes</u> ted  As he <u>bigged</u> -up <u>God</u> just as <u>Je</u> sus re <u>ques</u> ted	
no he bigged up dod jast as sessas requested	



#### Two women and two miracles

Luke	Re <u>tur</u> ning over the <u>lake</u> J <u>re</u> co <u>nnec</u> ted	40
	And was welcomed by the crowd as he was soon expected	
	Then a man named Jairus, synagogue M.D.	41
	Fell <u>flat</u> at J's <u>feet</u> and dished his <u>heart</u> felt <u>plea</u>	
	For J to come to his pad, for his daughter was bad	41-42
	She was <u>twelve</u> years <u>young</u> , her life <u>fa</u> ding <u>fast</u>	
	So J ag <u>reed</u> to pro <u>ceed</u> , to inter <u>cede</u> her <u>need</u>	
	He <u>pressed</u> through the <u>crowd</u> with <u>haste</u> and <u>speed</u>	
	Now a <u>hem</u> orrhagic <u>wo</u> man had been <u>filled</u> with <u>tears</u>	43
	She was <u>blee</u> ding, needing <u>hea</u> ling for a <u>do</u> zen <u>years</u>	
	And <u>co</u> ming from be <u>hind</u> she touched the <u>edge</u> of J's <u>cloak</u>	44
	And on the <u>spot</u> the bleeding <u>stopped</u> , flow <u>blocked</u> and <u>choked</u>	
	J stopped in his tracks and he turned and asked	45
Jesus	Who touched my cloak, gained and made contact?	
Luke	But <u>no</u> one con <u>fessed</u> and <u>Pe</u> ter pro <u>fessed</u>	
Peter	Boss, the <u>crowd's jam-packed</u> , crammed, <u>wedged</u> and <u>pressed</u>	
Luke	But <u>Je</u> sus per <u>sis</u> ted, in <u>sis</u> ted and <u>sta</u> ted	46
Jesus	Someone touched my cloak, healing power radiated	
Luke	And knowing she was gonna be discovered, disclosed	47
	The sister <u>fell</u> at his <u>feet</u> , all <u>sha</u> king and ex <u>posed</u>	
	And in front of them all, she opened up and spilled the beans	

Authority	thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 8
	Ex <u>plai</u> ning why she <u>touched</u> him, straight a <u>way</u> made <u>clean</u>	
	Then <u>Je</u> sus res <u>pon</u> ded, to ex <u>plain</u> and to <u>tell</u>	48
Jesus	Daughter, go in peace, your faith has made you well	
Luke	But while <u>J</u> was mid- <u>flow</u> , a <u>mess</u> enger <u>showed</u>	49
	He'd rolled <u>in</u> and a <u>rrived</u> from Jairus' <u>home</u> and a <u>bode</u>	
	With a <u>dea</u> dly pay <u>load</u> for the <u>syn</u> agogue <u>head</u>	
	The bomb ex <u>plo</u> ded, dealt a <u>blow</u> , when the <u>mess</u> enger <u>said</u>	
Messenger	Don't <u>trou</u> ble the <u>tea</u> cher, time to <u>stop</u> what you <u>star</u> ted	
	Your <u>daug</u> hter is <u>dead</u> , <u>deceased</u> and <u>depar</u> ted	
Luke	But <u>hear</u> ing the <u>word</u> , J held <u>Jai</u> rus, a <u>ppea</u> ling	50
Jesus	Don't <u>fear</u> , trust in <u>me</u> , for it's <u>time</u> for a <u>hea</u> ling	
Luke	When they <u>fi</u> nally made the <u>jour</u> ney out to <u>Jai</u> rus's <u>pad</u>	51
	Only <u>Pete</u> , John and <u>James</u> and the <u>girl's</u> mum and <u>dad</u>	
	Were per <u>mi</u> tted by <u>Je</u> sus to <u>fo</u> llow in <u>side</u>	
	And while the <u>in</u> ner peeps <u>cried</u> , J <u>tes</u> ti <u>fied</u>	52
Jesus	Don't <u>cry</u> , dry your <u>eyes</u> , for it's <u>time</u> to re <u>vive</u>	
	This <u>girl</u> is just <u>slee</u> ping, not <u>dead</u> but a <u>live</u>	
Luke	The crowd <u>jeered</u> and <u>sneered</u> for they <u>knew</u> she had <u>died</u>	53
	But J got alongside, held her <u>hand</u> and re <u>plied</u>	54
Jesus	My <u>child</u> , wake <u>up</u> , it's <u>time</u> to a <u>rise</u>	
Luke	Straight a <u>way</u> , then and <u>there</u> , she popped <u>open her eyes</u>	55
	Her <u>life</u> flooded <u>back</u> and she <u>got</u> to her <u>feet</u>	

**Authority** 



**Chapter 8** 

Then Jesus told the crowd to get her something to eat

Her <u>parents</u> were <u>bowled</u>, made <u>up</u> and sur<u>prised</u>
But J <u>pressed</u> to keep the <u>cir</u>cumstances <u>class</u>i<u>fied</u>

56





# The Twelve Disciples

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Herod, Crew, Peter, God

#### Jesus sends his crew

Luke	Then J <u>summoned</u> the <u>do</u> zen and co <u>mmiss</u> ioned his co <u>mmand</u> So di <u>seas</u> es could be <u>eased</u> and every <u>de</u> mon shackle <u>bound</u>	1
	And so a <u>noin</u> ted and a <u>ppoin</u> ted they were <u>sent</u> to pre <u>sent</u>	2
	The <u>King</u> dom of <u>God</u> , to heal the <u>sick</u> and J <u>said</u>	2-3
Jesus	Leave your <u>luggage</u> be <u>hind</u> and travel <u>light</u> er than <u>light</u>	
	No <u>cane</u> , eats, or <u>cash</u> , no duty <u>free</u> on the <u>flight</u>	
	No spare under <u>wear</u> , coat, <u>tu</u> nic, or <u>gown</u>	
	Oh, and <u>stay</u> in one <u>house</u> until it's <u>time</u> to leave <u>town</u>	4
	And wherever you are shunned, when you take the back gate	5
	Shake the <u>dirt</u> from your <u>treads</u> and leave the <u>town</u> to their <u>fate</u>	
Luke	So the <u>crew,</u> on <u>cue, tra</u> velled on <u>through</u>	6
	The <u>towns</u> easing <u>ills</u> and de <u>clar</u> ing the good <u>news</u>	
King Herod'	s confused	
Luke	Now king Herod the head honcho had his ear to the ground	7
	He was confusion thrown by theories doing the rounds	
	Sounds like <u>J</u> was John the <u>Bap</u> tist who'd been <u>raised</u> from the <u>dead</u>	
	Or a <u>ri</u> sing ancient <u>pro</u> phet like E <u>lij</u> ah was in <u>stead</u> ?	8
Herod	Now I <u>had</u> John the <u>Ba</u> ptist de <u>ca</u> pi <u>ta</u> ted	9
	<u>Mu</u> ted, exe <u>cu</u> ted, we're <u>talk</u> ing X- <u>ra</u> ted	



So who's this swaggering and holding sway

Luke So Herod <u>set</u> about <u>try</u>ing to <u>Face</u>time <u>J</u>

### Feeding the five thousand

Luke	When they returned to <u>J</u> the apostles spilled the <u>beans</u>	10
	Explaining how they'd smashed it and all that they'd achieved	
	So gathering the gang J decided they should meet	
	In the <u>ci</u> ty of Beth <u>sai</u> da for a <u>class</u> ified re <u>treat</u>	
	But when the masses ascertained and laid plain their location	11
	J welcomed entertained the pursuing congregation	
	Na <u>rra</u> ting and o <u>ra</u> ting about the <u>King</u> dom of <u>God</u>	
	And <u>hea</u> ling all the <u>people that were nee</u> ding to be <u>cured</u>	
	But the <u>twelve</u> were getting <u>twi</u> tchy, it was <u>late</u> in the <u>day</u>	12
	So con <u>cerned</u> they <u>yearned</u> for J to	
Crew	Send the crowds a <u>way</u>	
	Yes they <u>need</u> to get some <u>food</u> so a <u>cri</u> sis is a <u>ver</u> ted	
	Diverted to the towns cos this place we're in's deserted	
Luke	But J a <u>ler</u> ted now a <u>sser</u> ted turned and <u>said</u> to his <u>crew</u>	13
Jesus	It's <u>time</u> to serve some <u>supper</u> cos the <u>ca</u> tering's down to <u>you</u>	
Crew	Right, un <u>less</u> we go buy <u>take</u> -out, getting <u>shed</u> loads for the <u>droves</u>	
	All we <u>have</u> to eat to <u>night</u> are two <u>fish</u> es and five <u>loaves</u>	
Luke	Not in <u>clu</u> ding kids and <u>wo</u> men in the <u>mul</u> ti <u>tudes</u>	
	Gathered in that place were about five thousand blokey dudes	14

The Twelve Di	isciples the inchip-hop-gospel	Chapter 9
Jesus	Bunch them up in fifties and get them sitting on the ground	
Luke	So the the gang, obeying <u>J</u> , got the <u>people hunkered down</u>	15
	And then <u>ta</u> king the two <u>fish</u> es and five <u>loaves</u> of <u>bread</u> <u>J</u> looked up to <u>hea</u> ven, blessed it, <u>broke</u> it, and he <u>shared</u>	16
	The <u>food</u> to his <u>crew</u> who pro <u>vi</u> ded and su <u>pplied</u> Un <u>til</u> each person <u>in</u> the crowd was <u>plied</u> , sated, satis <u>fied</u>	17
	And <u>when</u> they'd finally <u>fin</u> ished they had twelve <u>dogg</u> ie bags to <u>go</u> Of <u>bro</u> ken bits and <u>pie</u> ces, of <u>crumbs</u> and fins and <u>bone</u>	
Peter's Decl	aration about Jesus	
Luke	One <u>time</u> when <u>J</u> was <u>pray</u> ing a <u>lone</u> With <u>on</u> ly his <u>crew</u> in the <u>stone</u> throw <u>zone</u>	18
	He asked	
Jesus	Who do the masses make me out to be?	
Luke	The gang re <u>plied</u> , multiple <u>choice</u> , with a <u>one</u> , two, <u>three</u>	19
Crew	Now <u>some</u> say E <u>lij</u> ah or John the <u>B</u> in <u>stead</u> Yet <u>oth</u> ers that an <u>an</u> cient prophet has <u>ri</u> sen from the <u>dead</u>	
Jesus	But tell me who do you guess and fess that I am?	20
Peter	Jesus <u>Christ</u> , the Mes <u>si</u> ah, God's A <u>noin</u> ted <u>One</u>	
Luke	Then <u>gra</u> vely J co <u>mman</u> ded them to <u>keep</u> it under <u>wraps</u> Saying	21
Jesus	The <u>Son</u> of Man will <u>suffer</u> , now <u>lis</u> ten to the <u>facts</u>	
	He'll be rejected by the <u>el</u> ders and the <u>chief</u> priests and the <u>scribes</u> Life co <u>mmu</u> ted, exe <u>cu</u> ted, but on the <u>third</u> day he will <u>rise</u>	22



	If <u>any</u> one wants to <u>join</u> my gang and <u>be</u> a grou <u>pie</u> Then deny your <u>self</u> , grab your <u>cross</u> and come and <u>fo</u> llow <u>me</u>	23
	For <u>if</u> you want to <u>save</u> your life then <u>first</u> you'll have to <u>lose</u> it And <u>those</u> who lose their <u>life</u> for me, for <u>my</u> sake, yes they'll <u>save</u> it	24
	For <u>how</u> do you <u>profit</u> if you <u>gain</u> the whole <u>world</u> If you dis <u>card</u> your <u>self</u> and are <u>binned</u> , and <u>hurled</u>	25
	And if you're a <u>shamed</u> of <u>me</u> , the <u>things</u> I say and <u>do</u> Then the <u>Son</u> of Man <u>too</u> will be a <u>shamed</u> of <u>you</u>	26
	When he <u>comes</u> in both his <u>own</u> and his <u>fa</u> ther's <u>glo</u> ry And the <u>ho</u> ly <u>ang</u> els, I'm <u>tell</u> ing you <u>sure</u> ly	
	That there are <u>some</u> stood <u>here</u> that won't <u>die</u> or de <u>mise</u> Before they <u>scope</u> God's <u>King</u> dom with their <u>ve</u> ry own <u>eyes</u>	27
The Tran	nsfiguration	
Luke	Now a <u>bout</u> eight <u>days</u> after <u>J</u> had his <u>say</u> He took <u>Pe</u> ter and <u>John</u> up a <u>moun</u> tain to <u>pray</u>	28
	And <u>during his prayers</u> he went <u>super luma bright</u> <u>Face transformed</u> , clothes <u>dazz</u> ling <u>white</u>	29
	Then the <u>du</u> o spied <u>J</u> engaging <u>two</u> other <u>guys</u> It was <u>Mo</u> ses and E <u>lij</u> ah, and they were <u>al</u> so glori <u>fied</u>	30 30-31
	They were <u>talk</u> ing about the <u>date</u> J would <u>break</u> and take his <u>leave</u> And all his <u>deeds</u> in Je <u>ru</u> salem that <u>he</u> would yet a <u>chieve</u>	
	Now <u>Peter and his mates</u> , though <u>dead</u> on their <u>feet</u> Were <u>wired</u> enough to <u>witness</u> this <u>midnight meet</u>	32



	With a <u>ra</u> diating <u>J</u> and the <u>couple</u> bright as <u>day</u> <u>Just</u> as they were <u>lea</u> ving, Peter <u>turned</u> and said to <u>J</u>	33
Peter	Hey <u>Boss</u> it's way <u>great</u> that we're <u>hanging</u> out to <u>ge</u> ther Let us <u>make</u> three tents for <u>you</u> , and for <u>Mo</u> ses and E <u>lij</u> ah	
Luke	But Pete <u>was</u> n't clued <u>in</u> , he didn't <u>know</u> what he was <u>say</u> ing And as he <u>spoke</u> a cloud de <u>scen</u> ded, a fog <u>blan</u> ket over <u>lay</u> ing	34
	Then the <u>du</u> o from the <u>crew</u> were terri <u>fied</u> and <u>cowed</u> When a <u>voice</u> spoke a <u>loud</u> from the <u>shroud</u> of the <u>cloud</u>	35
God	This is my Son who is precious and anointed Hang on to every word, for he's beloved and appointed	
Luke	And <u>once</u> the voice had <u>spo</u> ken they found <u>J</u> on his <u>own</u> The crew <u>kept</u> it to them <u>selves</u> keeping <u>se</u> cret what was <u>shown</u>	36



## **Taking Sides**

Parts: Luke, Dad, Jesus, John, James, Bod 1, Bod 2, Bod 3

#### A demon-possessed boy

Luke	The <u>next</u> day <u>they</u> came <u>down</u> from the <u>mount</u>	37
	And <u>faced</u> a great <u>crowd</u> when they <u>heard</u> a guy <u>shout</u>	37-38
Dad	Yo <u>Tea</u> cher, I be <u>seech</u> ya, take <u>look</u> at my <u>son</u> He's my <u>on</u> ly <u>child</u> , yes I <u>on</u> ly have <u>one</u>	
	For the the <u>kid</u> has a <u>spi</u> rit which <u>takes</u> con <u>trol</u> It <u>twists</u> him and <u>turns</u> him and beg <u>ins</u> to <u>maul</u>	39
	Mouth <u>foam</u> ing he <u>screams</u> , it won't <u>leave</u> him a <u>lone</u> I <u>begged</u> your crew to <u>free</u> him, they said it <u>could</u> n't be <u>done</u>	40
Jesus	You <u>twis</u> ted, faithless <u>people</u> , how <u>long</u> must I <u>bear</u> To <u>live</u> with you and <u>stay</u> , now bring your <u>son</u> over <u>here</u>	41
Luke	But <u>e</u> ven on his <u>way</u> the <u>de</u> mon held <u>sway</u> Splay <u>slay</u> ing the <u>kid</u> who was <u>sha</u> king where he <u>lay</u>	42
	But to <u>day</u> was D- <u>day</u> , the dirty <u>de</u> mon o <u>beyed</u> J <u>kicked</u> out the <u>spi</u> rit and gave the <u>kid</u> some first <u>aid</u>	
	Now a <u>llayed</u> and re <u>stored</u> as he <u>healed</u> the <u>lad</u> J con <u>veyed</u> and tran <u>spor</u> ted, gave him <u>back</u> to his <u>dad</u>	
	And while the <u>groupies were gawping</u> at the <u>great</u> ness of <u>God</u> All as <u>toun</u> ded and a <u>mazed</u> , J <u>said</u> to his <u>squad</u>	43

Taking Sides	Thehip-hopgospel	apter 9
Jesus	Get this <u>in</u> to your <u>head</u> about the the <u>Son</u> of <u>Man</u> He'll be be <u>trayed</u> and back- <u>stabbed</u> into <u>hu</u> man <u>hands</u>	44
Luke	But the gang didn't <u>click</u> cos the <u>mea</u> ning was <u>masked</u> They couldn't re <u>ceive</u> or per <u>ceive</u> and were <u>too</u> afraid to <u>ask</u>	45
Two sayings	5	
Luke	Now a <u>mong</u> J's <u>crew</u> egos <u>got</u> a bit in <u>fla</u> ted When an <u>ar</u> gie broke <u>out</u> about <u>who</u> was top- <u>ra</u> ted	46
	But J <u>knew</u> what they were <u>think</u> ing, what was <u>go</u> ing thru their <u>minds</u> And he <u>took</u> a small <u>child</u> and placed her <u>by</u> his <u>side</u>	47
Jesus	If you <u>wel</u> come this <u>kid</u> in my <u>name</u> then you ex <u>tend</u> a <u>Wel</u> come to me and a <u>wel</u> come to my <u>sen</u> der	48
	Yes ya <u>rea</u> lly wanna <u>know</u> which one of <u>you</u> is a <u>beast?</u> If you <u>wa</u> nna be the <u>grea</u> test then you've <u>go</u> tta be the <u>least</u>	
Luke John	Then <u>John</u> followed <u>on</u> and <u>began</u> to ex <u>plain</u> We saw this <u>guy</u> casting <u>out</u> , bashing <u>de</u> mons in your <u>name</u>	49
	He didn't <u>fo</u> llow like <u>us</u> , he wasn't <u>part</u> of the <u>scene</u> So we in <u>sis</u> ted he de <u>sis</u> ted and we <u>tried</u> to inter <u>vene</u>	
Jesus	Hey <u>don't</u> try and <u>stop</u> him or <u>turn</u> the <u>tide</u> For who <u>e</u> ver's not against you is <u>on</u> your <u>side</u>	50
Samaritan d	pposition	
Luke	When the <u>time</u> was getting <u>close</u> for <u>J</u> to de <u>part</u> Je <u>ru</u> s'lem was the <u>place</u> where he'd <u>set</u> his <u>heart</u>	51
	He sent <u>mess</u> engers a <u>head</u> to a <u>town</u> which was Sa <u>ma</u> ritan	52

Taking Sides	thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 9
	To get things ready but the residents were having none	52-53
	Of <u>anything to do</u> with it, no <u>wel</u> coming co <u>mmitt</u> ee Cos J was <u>hea</u> ding for Je <u>ru</u> salem, the <u>ho</u> ly <u>ci</u> ty	
	When <u>James</u> and John <u>saw</u> what was <u>going on</u>	54
James	They said  Lord shall we punish with a heavenly bomb?	
John	De <u>mand</u> and co <u>mmand</u> like the <u>pro</u> phet E <u>li</u> jah	
James	<u>Call</u> an air <u>strike</u> and light <u>up</u> with <u>fire</u>	
Luke	But J <u>spun</u> on his <u>heels</u> and <u>turned</u> and <u>said</u>	55
Jesus	Hold <u>on</u> , slow <u>down</u> , try not to <u>lose</u> your <u>head</u>	
	You <u>don't</u> know which <u>spi</u> rit has be <u>witched</u> your <u>sa</u> nity The <u>Son</u> of Man didn't <u>land</u> to de <u>stroy</u> hu <u>man</u> ity	
Luke	But he <u>came</u> to <u>save</u> and bring e <u>man</u> ci <u>pa</u> tion  Then the <u>gang moved on, next destination</u>	56
	following Jesus	
Luke	Now a <u>bod</u> piped <u>up</u> while they were <u>go</u> ing with the <u>flow</u>	57
Bod 1	I will <u>fo</u> llow you <u>J</u> wher <u>e</u> ver you will <u>go</u>	
Jesus	<u>Fox</u> es have <u>holes</u> , birds <u>have</u> their <u>nests</u> But the <u>Son</u> of Man <u>does</u> n't even have a <u>bed</u> to <u>rest</u>	58
Luke	To a <u>sec</u> ond bod he <u>fessed</u>	59
Jesus	Come, <u>fo</u> llow <u>me</u>	
Bod 2	I <u>would</u> but dad's <u>fu</u> neral is <u>where</u> I gotta <u>be</u>	

Taking Sides		Chapter 9
Jesus	Let the <u>dead</u> bury their <u>own</u> , but <u>you</u> in <u>stead</u>	60
	Go pro <u>claim</u> the K.O. <u>G</u> .	
Luke	Then a third bod said	
Bod 3	I will <u>fo</u> llow you <u>Lord</u> , but be <u>fore</u> I go a <u>head</u>	61
	Gotta say bye to my fam back at the homestead	
Luke	He said	
Jesus	Peeps that are back-looking over their shoulder	62
	Don't fit the mould to be a Kingdom shareholder	



### **ACT 2: THE JOURNEY TO JERUSALEM**



## The Sending of the Crew

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Crew

#### Jesus redeploys his crew

Luke	Now <u>J</u> doubled <u>up</u> and rede <u>ployed</u> his <u>crew</u> Pro <u>pell</u> ing out <u>pairs</u> up to <u>se</u> venty- <u>two</u>	1
	We're talking <u>thir</u> ty six <u>cha</u> nnels in <u>ste</u> -re- <u>o</u> Broad <u>cast</u> to the <u>pla</u> ces he in <u>ten</u> ded to <u>go</u>	
Jesus	There are <u>heaps</u> of <u>crops</u> but the <u>wor</u> kers are <u>scant</u> So ask the <u>ow</u> ner of the <u>land</u> to <u>send</u> more <u>hands</u>	2
	And you'd <u>be</u> tter get <u>go</u> ing, it's time to <u>hit</u> the <u>track</u> Grasp you're <u>sent</u> like <u>lambs</u> to a <u>wild</u> wolf <u>pack</u>	3
	Don't <u>stop</u> to say <u>hi,</u> you gotta <u>choose</u> to re <u>fuse</u> No <u>ca</u> rry-on <u>lugg</u> age, no <u>wa</u> llet, no <u>shoes</u>	4
	And when you <u>en</u> ter a <u>crib</u> you say " <u>Peace</u> to this <u>place</u> !" And who <u>e</u> ver a <u>grees</u> will get a <u>ga</u> llon of <u>grace</u>	5 6
	But if they <u>don't</u> want the <u>spoils</u> , ex <u>cess</u> going <u>spare</u> You'll <u>get</u> your peace <u>back</u> that they <u>don't</u> want to <u>share</u>	
	And stay <u>put</u> in one <u>home</u> , no <u>flir</u> ting or <u>fli</u> tting Hitting <u>up</u> other <u>dwell</u> ings, it's a <u>sing</u> le house <u>sitt</u> ing	
	And <u>eat</u> what's be <u>fore</u> you when the <u>ta</u> ble is <u>laid</u> For the <u>way</u> faring <u>wor</u> ker de <u>serves</u> to get <u>paid</u>	7

The Sending of the Crew The P-10PG05PG5	Chapter 10
And when you <u>en</u> ter a <u>town</u> and the in <u>ha</u> bitants <u>we</u> lcome <u>Eat</u> what you're <u>gi</u> ven, heal the <u>sick</u> , and <u>tell</u> them	8 8-9
"The <u>King</u> dom of <u>God's</u> appeared for <u>you</u> right <u>here</u> Dished <u>up</u> on a <u>plate</u> , yes it's <u>clear</u> that it's <u>near</u> "	
But if you <u>en</u> ter a <u>town</u> and the <u>shou</u> lder is <u>cold</u> <u>Take</u> to the <u>streets</u> and let this <u>mess</u> age be <u>told</u>	10
"As a <u>pro</u> test a <u>gainst</u> your re <u>jec</u> tion of <u>us</u> We're <u>sha</u> king off the <u>crud</u> and the <u>dir</u> ty town <u>dust</u>	11
We're <u>wi</u> ping our <u>feet</u> of the <u>mud</u> that's <u>cling</u> ed on Be <u>hold</u> you gotta <u>hear</u> the deal a <u>bout</u> God's own <u>King</u> dom	
It's <u>here</u> right <u>now</u> " and on the <u>day</u> it goes <u>down</u> Listen <u>up</u> , better <u>So</u> dom than to <u>be</u> in that <u>town</u>	12
Woes and Woahs!	
<u>Chorazin, woe!</u> Beth <u>sai</u> da, <u>woe!</u> Should have <u>switched</u> your di <u>rec</u> tion way <u>long</u> ago	13
If in <u>stead</u> of your <u>towns</u> the cool <u>deeds</u> had been <u>done</u> In the <u>twin</u> med <u>ci</u> ties of <u>Tyre</u> and Si <u>don</u>	
They'd have <u>way</u> back la <u>men</u> ted, con <u>fess</u> ions <u>ven</u> ted <u>Sitt</u> ing in <u>ash</u> es and <u>rags</u> , re <u>pen</u> ted	
But on the <u>judgment day</u> , we're <u>talking Termina</u> tor A <u>better fate for them</u> than <u>Chorazin</u> , Beth <u>sai</u> da	14
And <u>what</u> about Capern-a-um, you <u>want</u> to <u>know?</u> Pro <u>mo</u> ted up to <u>hea</u> ven? No, I <u>don't</u> think <u>so</u> !	15

	To the <u>heart</u> of <u>Ha</u> des is where <u>you'll</u> be <u>hurled</u> You'll be <u>ma</u> king your <u>base</u> in the <u>un</u> der <u>world</u>	
	Whoever <u>list</u> ens to <u>you</u> with <u>out</u> di <u>ssen</u> tion  Is <u>list</u> ening to <u>me</u> and <u>pay</u> ing a <u>tten</u> tion	16
	But whoever scorns <u>you</u> and <u>se</u> vers the co <u>nnec</u> tion It's <u>me</u> that they are <u>shunn</u> ing with their <u>flat</u> re <u>jec</u> tion	
	And if they <u>black</u> ball <u>me</u> , crop, <u>chop</u> , and <u>stopp</u> ing The <u>one</u> who <u>sent</u> me is the <u>one</u> they're <u>dropp</u> ing	
The return o	f the crew	
Luke Crew	The <u>seventy-two returned full of joy</u> , con <u>ten</u> ted <u>Lord</u> , in your <u>name</u> even <u>de</u> mons re <u>len</u> ted!	17
Jesus	I watched Satan <u>fall</u> from <u>hea</u> ven like a <u>light</u> ning <u>strike</u> You'll <u>win</u> the rap <u>ba</u> ttle when you <u>pick</u> up the <u>mike</u>	18 19
	Like, <u>no</u> thing can <u>harm</u> you, do what <u>e</u> ver it <u>takes</u> Yes, you <u>have</u> my per <u>miss</u> ion to crush <u>scor</u> pions and <u>snakes</u>	
	But <u>don't</u> be all <u>pumped</u> that the <u>spi</u> rits are re <u>len</u> ting Rejoice that your <u>names</u> are <u>wri</u> tten in <u>hea</u> ven	20
A prayer of thanksgiving		
Luke	Now, <u>J</u> was e <u>la</u> ted in the <u>Spi</u> rit of <u>God</u> And right <u>now</u> , right <u>there</u> , he began to <u>pray</u> on the <u>spot</u>	21
Jesus	I give it <u>up</u> to you <u>Lord</u> , Dad of <u>hea</u> ven and <u>earth</u> Cos you've <u>hi</u> dden these <u>things</u> from <u>those</u> that have <u>worth</u>	



The Send	ding of the Crew	Chapter 10
	Like the <u>fully-fledged</u> , <u>brain</u> iaca <u>dem</u> icly <u>bright</u>	
	No, you re <u>vealed</u> it to <u>ba</u> bies and it's <u>plea</u> sing in your <u>sight</u>	
	It's <u>all</u> been handed <u>o</u> ver, the <u>world's</u> a <u>ppa</u> rel	22
	From the <u>Fa</u> ther to <u>me</u> , block, <u>lock</u> , stock and <u>ba</u> rrel	
	And <u>no</u> one knows the <u>Son</u> a <u>part</u> from the <u>Dad</u>	
	And <u>no</u> one knows the <u>Fa</u> ther ex <u>cept</u> for the <u>Lad</u>	
	Un <u>less</u> the Son se <u>lects</u> and is <u>so</u> dis <u>posed</u>	
	To dis <u>close</u> his <u>Dad</u> to the <u>those</u> he <u>chose</u>	
Luke	Then <u>turn</u> ing to his <u>crew</u> J <u>said pri</u> vately	23
Jesus	Blessèd are the eyes that see what you see!	
	For I'm telling you, right, that heaps of prophets and kings	24
	Longed to see what you see but missed out on these things	
	To catch a glimpse or give ear to this heavenly din	
	<u> </u>	

To catch a glimpse or give ear to this heavenly din To hear what you hear but they couldn't tune in



## Two Ends of the Spectrum

Parts: Luke, Expert, Jesus, Samaritan, Martha

#### The good Samaritan

Luke	One <u>time</u> a pro <u>fess</u> or set <u>Je</u> sus to the <u>test</u>	25
	On a <u>quest</u> the pious <u>expert in the ho</u> ly law ex <u>pressed</u>	
Expert	Life e <u>ter</u> nal is my <u>aim</u> and I <u>wa</u> nna in <u>he</u> rit	
·	Yo <u>Tea</u> cher, I be <u>seech</u> ya, tell me <u>how</u> can I <u>get</u> it?	
Lanca	Management the Law Comment of the desired	26
Jesus	<u>Mo</u> ses wrote the <u>law</u> for <u>you</u> to de <u>code</u> What do you <u>make</u> of his Mo <u>saic</u> and the <u>Tor</u> ah moral <u>code</u> ?	26
	Mide do you <u>make</u> of his mo <u>sale</u> and the <u>for</u> all moral <u>code</u> .	
Luke	With Deuter <u>on</u> omy <u>six</u> _ and verse <u>five</u>	27
	Le <u>vit</u> icus chapter <u>nine</u> teen, the <u>man</u> re <u>plied</u>	
Expert	Love your <u>neigh</u> bour as your <u>self</u> and give <u>God</u> your <u>all</u>	
r	Love the Lord with all your might, mind, heart and soul	
Jesus	You're bang on my son and you've got it in one	28
	Do <u>this</u> and you will <u>live</u> and the <u>race</u> will be <u>won</u>	
Luke	But for self-validation of the Moses' equation	29
	He asked	
Expert	Who is my neighbour?	20
Luke	And here's <u>Je</u> sus' na <u>rra</u> tion	30
Jesus	A Jewish <u>Joe</u> was heading <u>from</u> Jerusa <u>lem</u> to Jeri <u>cho</u> ,	
	He was jumped and mugged and the gang began to throw	
	And has a blows to his head, they stripped los of his clothes	
	And hose <u>blows</u> to his <u>head</u> , they stripped <u>Joe</u> of his <u>clothes</u>	



### <u>Left</u> him comatose by the <u>side</u> of the <u>road</u>

Samaritan

Jesus

Expert Jesus

A priest <u>happened</u> to be <u>passing</u> the <u>man</u> that was <u>beat</u>	31
He steered <u>clear</u> and ad <u>hered</u> to the <u>far</u> side of the <u>street</u>	
A <u>Le</u> vite, temple <u>hel</u> per, also <u>happened</u> to pass <u>by</u>	32
But he <u>too</u> made the <u>move</u> to e <u>lude</u> the fallen <u>guy</u>	
But a despised Samaritan who was passing on through	33
Saw the man and with compassion, he knew just what to do	
So going to the aid of a life on the line	34
He dressed the <u>wounds</u> , soothed the <u>brui</u> ses, with <u>oil</u> and <u>wine</u>	
To a <u>ho</u> tel on his <u>don</u> key, he <u>helped</u> the man <u>ride</u>	
Where he <u>ten</u> ded to his <u>needs</u> and sat <u>by</u> his bed <u>side</u>	
Next <u>day</u> he paid for <u>aid</u> , for the <u>man</u> to <u>stay</u>	35
With a <u>couple</u> of silver <u>coins</u> , that's a <u>bout</u> a day's <u>wage</u>	
And for a <u>chat</u> he took the <u>kee</u> per of the <u>inn</u> to one side	
What <u>e</u> ver he <u>needs</u> , you've <u>got</u> to pro <u>vide</u>	
I'll reim <u>burse</u> from my <u>purse</u> as you <u>nurse</u> the <u>lad</u>	
And <u>when</u> I re <u>turn</u> , I'll <u>pick</u> up the <u>tab</u>	
I ask you which of the trio was a neighbour to the man	36
that <u>fell</u> into the <u>hands</u> of the <u>mur</u> derous <u>gang</u> ?	
	_
The <u>one</u> who showed him <u>mer</u> cy and <u>came</u> to his <u>aid</u> In a word, now you've heard, time to go and do the same	37

### Martha and Mary

Luke	Now, as <u>J</u> travelled <u>on</u> with his <u>mot</u> ley <u>crew</u>	38
	He <u>en</u> tered a <u>vi</u> llage, instead of <u>pa</u> ssing on <u>through</u>	
	A <u>wo</u> man named <u>Mar</u> tha who <u>graced</u> that <u>place</u>	
	Em <u>braced</u> and welcomed him <u>in</u> to her <u>li</u> ving <u>space</u>	
	She had a <u>si</u> ster named <u>Mary</u> who <u>sat</u> at Jesus' <u>feet</u>	39
	Tuning in to what he had to say while Martha prepped to eat	
	But Martha was distracted by the stacks and stacks of tasks	40
		40
	The <u>foot</u> rushed woman <u>flagged</u> down J and <u>flu</u> stered full-on <u>asked</u>	
Martha	Can't you see I'm backward bending, Lord, don't you give a damn?	
	Com <u>mand</u> my sis to get with this and <u>lend</u> a helping <u>hand</u>	
Luke	But mind, the Lord replied in kind by calling out her name	41
_0	Saying	
Jesus	Martha, Martha, dearest one, you're winning at your game	
	But you're <u>act</u> ing all dis <u>trac</u> ted, tangled <u>knick</u> ers in a <u>twist</u>	
	With all that's <u>piled</u> upon your <u>plate</u> , it's a <u>ne</u> ver-ending <u>list</u>	
	But if you <u>put</u> aside all else be <u>side</u> there's <u>one</u> thing that is <u>left</u>	42
	Now <u>Mary chose this better part and she'll ne</u> ver be ber <u>eft</u>	



7



### How to Pray

Parts: Luke, Disciple, Jesus, You, Friend, Crowds, Evil Spirit, Woman

### The Lord's Prayer

Jesus

Luke	Now <u>J</u> was <u>pray</u> ing in a <u>cer</u> tain lo <u>ca</u> tion And when <u>through</u> , a crew <u>mem</u> ber asked for <u>in</u> for <u>ma</u> tion	1
Disciple	Like John taught his band, Lord teach us to pray	
Luke	So J re <u>layed</u> , con <u>veyed</u> ,	2
Jesus	Okay, <u>when</u> you pray, <u>say</u>	
	<u>Hea</u> venly <u>Fa</u> ther, yes your <u>name</u> is <u>sa</u> cred	3
	Send your Holy <u>Spi</u> rit so we're <u>con</u> secrated	
	To <u>day</u> and the <u>next</u> , supply our <u>dai</u> ly <u>bread</u>	
	And a <u>cquit</u> our <u>sins</u> as we re <u>mit</u> the <u>debt</u>	4
	Of <u>those</u> that are <u>ha</u> ting on <u>us</u> and co <u>mmitting</u>	
	<u>Crimes</u> , we're de <u>fined</u> by the <u>mer</u> cy we're e <u>mitt</u> ing	
	And <u>may</u> we not <u>stretch</u> , snap, or <u>come</u> un <u>done</u>	
	Being <u>temp</u> ted, but de <u>liv</u> ered from the <u>e</u> vil <u>one</u>	
Asking for t	he Spirit	
	O <u>kay</u> , suppose you <u>chose</u> to go and <u>see</u> a <u>mate</u>	5-6
	It's <u>late</u> , mid <u>night</u> , you <u>ring</u> the bell and <u>state</u>	
You	A <u>bu</u> ddy's a <u>rrived</u> and the <u>fridge</u> is <u>bare</u>	
	Friend, <u>do</u> you <u>have</u> three <u>loaves</u> to <u>spare</u> ?	

But you <u>hear</u> a voice <u>co</u>ming from <u>deep</u> wi<u>thin</u>

How to Pray	thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 11
Friend	You're <u>ki</u> dding me <u>right</u> cos we've <u>all</u> turned <u>in</u>	
	My <u>kids</u> are a <u>sleep</u> and the <u>door</u> is <u>locked</u> I'm not <u>ge</u> tting you <u>dit</u> , I can't be <u>lieve</u> you <u>knocked</u> !	
Jesus	Listen <u>up</u> , even <u>though</u> he's a <u>mate</u> and re <u>fu</u> ses	8
	Be <u>cause</u> the pal's <u>pu</u> shy, he re <u>lents</u> and <u>choo</u> ses	
	To jump out of bed and get whatever he needs	
	So listen <u>up</u> , tune <u>in</u> , pay a <u>tten</u> tion and <u>heed</u>	9
	If you <u>ask</u> you'll get and if you <u>seek</u> you'll <u>find</u>	
	Knock and the door will swing open wide	
	For <u>askers get</u> and will <u>find</u> if <u>scoping</u> And if <u>anyone knocks</u> the <u>door</u> will <u>open</u>	10
	Is there <u>an</u> yone <u>here</u> , if your <u>kid</u> makes a <u>wish</u>	11
	That would give her a snake if she asks for a fish?	
	Or would give her a <u>stone</u> if she <u>asks</u> for <u>bread</u> ? Or a <u>scorpion sting</u> if she <u>asks</u> for an <u>egg</u> ?	12
	So if you <u>know</u> good <u>gif</u> ting even <u>though</u> you are <u>bad</u> <u>How</u> much <u>more</u> will your <u>hea</u> venly <u>Dad</u>	13
	Give you the Holy Spirit? There's legit, one task	
	Simply, open your mouth or heart. Just ask!	

#### The power source

Luke Now <u>one</u> day <u>J</u> delivered a <u>de</u>mon that was <u>mute</u>

And <u>when</u> he had <u>fin</u>ally given the <u>boot</u> to the <u>brute</u>

How	to	Pray
11000		



,		
	The <u>silent guy spoke</u> and the <u>crowds</u> were as <u>toun</u> ded But <u>some</u> of them <u>dissed</u> and <u>ho</u> llered and <u>houn</u> ded	15
Crowds	It's by the <u>king</u> of the <u>de</u> mons that he <u>has</u> the <u>clout</u> With <u>Beel</u> -Z-Bub's <u>po</u> wer he can <u>cast</u> them <u>out</u>	
Luke	Others <u>tes</u> ted and <u>pled</u> for a <u>sign</u> from <u>hea</u> ven	16
	But he knew what they were thinking and he turned and said to ther	<mark>n</mark> 17
Jesus	A <u>ci</u> ty that di <u>vides</u> with two <u>sides</u> at <u>war</u> Will be <u>come</u> a bombed-out <u>ru</u> bble, homes <u>flatt</u> ened to the <u>floor</u>	
	So if <u>Sa</u> tan self <u>splits</u> and <u>against</u> himself <u>pits</u> With a <u>blitz</u> his knit <u>king</u> dom will be <u>sha</u> ttered into <u>bits</u>	18
	Cos you <u>say</u> I deem de <u>li</u> ver by <u>Beel</u> -Z- <u>Bul</u> And if <u>Beel</u> -Z-Bul's my <u>boss</u> , let me <u>ask</u> you this in <u>full</u>	19
	Under what jurisdiction do your brothers cast them out? So let them be the judge so there won't be any doubt	
	But if I'm <u>casting out demons by God's mandate</u> Then guess <u>what</u> , the K.O. <u>G.'s</u> crash <u>lan</u> ded on your <u>plate</u>	20
	When a <u>tough</u> guy's <u>weaponised</u> , pro <u>tec</u> ting his <u>vault</u> Then his <u>stash</u> is kept <u>safe</u> from any <u>kind</u> of a <u>ssault</u>	21
	But if a <u>stronger</u> guy a <u>ttacks</u> , over <u>pow</u> ers, takes him <u>out</u> Nabs the <u>amm</u> o in which he <u>trus</u> ted and <u>takes</u> away his <u>clout</u>	22
	The <u>tough</u> guy will be <u>bea</u> ten, his be <u>long</u> ings put a <u>sun</u> der And the <u>strong</u> er guy will <u>par</u> cel up and <u>divv</u> ie up his <u>plun</u> der	

#### Chapter 11 How to Pray You see whoever's not with me against me stands 23 And whoever's not uniting on my side disbands Understand if you can that when a spirit's unclean 24 And it leaves a geezer no longer to be seen It wanders in dry wastelands looking for a place And it says to itself when it can't find a base **Evil Spirit** I'll head back to the shack from where I came And returning it <u>learns</u> that the <u>house</u> is fair <u>game</u> Jesus 25 Cos it's ship-shape, tidied and sparkling clean So the spirit goes collects seven others more mean 26 And they enter the person, embedded, immersed And now the person's final state is worse than the first Now while J was saying these words to the crowd Luke 27

A woman raised her voice to be heard clear and loud

No, blessèd are those that hear and obey God's word!

28

The woman that begot you is blessed, preferred!

Woman

Jesus



### **This Generation**

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Scribe

#### The crowds want a sign

Luke	When the <u>crowds</u> were getting <u>bi</u> gger J began a na <u>rra</u> tion	29
Jesus	This abe <u>rra</u> tion popu <u>la</u> tion is an <u>e</u> vil gene <u>ra</u> tion	
	Protesting and proclaiming, it asks to be thrown a	
	bone but I'm denying all but the sign of Jonah	
	For <u>in</u> the same <u>way</u> Jonah was a <u>poin</u> ter for the <u>clan</u>	30
	Of <u>Nin</u> -e-veh <u>ci</u> ty, so the <u>Son</u> of <u>Man</u>	
	Will indicate and relate, like does a clock have hands?	
	Yes, for <u>this</u> gene <u>ra</u> tion he's a <u>mar</u> ker in the <u>sand</u>	
	On judgment day, the <u>She</u> ba <u>Queen</u>	31
	That's the <b>Queen</b> of the <b>South</b> will <b>come</b> on the <b>scene</b>	
	When she <u>ri</u> ses and <u>flies</u> with <u>this</u> gene <u>ra</u> tion	
	She'll stand against them with condemnation	
	You see way back then she was backwards bent	
	Intent from the ends of the earth she went	
	To <u>list</u> en and <u>hear</u> to <u>Sol</u> omon's <u>wis</u> dom	
	Now <u>here's</u> a bigger <u>fish</u> and you <u>whis</u> tle and <u>hum</u> ?	
	Even the <u>Nin</u> eveh <u>peeps</u> will <u>rise</u> again	32
	And on judgement day they'll also condemn	



This <u>generation</u> because of <u>what</u> they <u>heard</u>
They <u>changed</u> their <u>ways</u> when <u>Jo</u>nah stirred the <u>word</u>

And now s<u>ome</u>one to a <u>greater</u> ex<u>tent</u> is <u>sent</u> But you re<u>fuse</u> to <u>list</u>en, to <u>hear</u>, and <u>repent</u>

#### **Light and Darkness**

Jesus	when you <u>flick</u> your beaside <u>switch</u> you <u>don't</u> down <u>play</u>	33
	Try to slide it under pillows and hide the light away	
	You want your perfect pad to be a tomb of gloom?	
	No, you <u>keep</u> your lamp up <u>high</u> so it <u>su</u> per lumes your <u>room</u>	
	In the <u>same</u> way for your <u>bo</u> dy, your <u>eye</u> sight is the <u>light</u>	34
	And <u>when</u> your eye is <u>heal</u> thy your <u>bo</u> dy's super <u>bright</u>	
	But if your eye's unhealthy then your bod is turned to night	
	Is the lume in you true darkness? You gotta check that it is right	35
	And when you're <u>blazed</u> with light <u>rays</u> with no <u>sha</u> dows being <u>cast</u>	36
	Then you'll shine with luminescence that will never be surpassed	
The relig	ious elite	
Luke	While <u>J</u> was full-on <u>phra</u> sing a Phari <u>see</u> asked J to <u>dine</u>	37
	So <u>Je</u> sus went on <u>in</u> and to the <u>ta</u> ble to re <u>cline</u>	
	The <u>Pha</u> risee was <u>floored</u> cos <u>sure</u> ly J was <u>versed</u>	38
	In the <u>Pha</u> risaic <u>rule</u> book, gotta <u>wash</u> your hands <u>first</u>	
Jesus	You wash and wipe the outside of your beaker and your dish	39
	But <u>inn</u> er Phari <u>sees</u> are full of <u>greed</u> and wicked <u>ness</u>	
	You <u>fools</u> , don't you <u>know</u> the one who <u>formed</u> your outer <u>skin</u>	40

Luke



Also <u>made</u> you on the <u>in</u>side, who you <u>are</u>, deep down wi<u>thin</u>

Also <u>made</u> you on the <u>in</u> side, who you <u>are,</u> deep down wi <u>thin</u>	
It's not <u>vi</u> tal how <u>vi</u> vid are your <u>cups</u> and your <u>pla</u> tters You see it's <u>not j</u> ust your <u>out</u> er a <u>ppea</u> rance that <u>matt</u> ers	
	4.1
So pro <u>vide</u> for the <u>poor</u> from what is <u>in</u> side <u>you</u> And you'll be <u>clean</u> all <u>o</u> ver, yes, as <u>good</u> as <u>new</u>	41
So to the <u>Pha</u> risee <u>throng</u> here's <u>woah</u> number <u>one</u>	42
You set a <u>side</u> a <u>tithe</u> , just a <u>tee</u> ny, tiny <u>sum</u>	
Of the <u>herbs</u> from your <u>plot</u> but you to <u>choose</u> to ig <u>nore</u> The love of <u>God</u> and God's <u>jus</u> tice, the e <u>ter</u> nal <u>law</u>	
Now sure, you should tithe and freely give, no strings	
But <u>not</u> at the expense of more important things	
So to the <u>Pha</u> risee <u>crew</u> here's <u>woah</u> number <u>two</u>	43
Gonna mention the attention that's lavished on you	
In the <u>syn</u> agogue <u>meets</u> you love the <u>hon</u> orific <u>seats</u> And re <u>spect</u> from <u>peeps</u> and the <u>mar</u> ketplace <u>greets</u>	
So to the <u>clan</u> Phari <u>see</u> here's <u>woah</u> number <u>three</u>	44
And <u>when</u> I say <u>woe</u> , I mean a <u>so</u> rrowful de <u>cree</u>	
You're like <u>un</u> marked <u>graves</u> lying <u>in</u> the <u>ground</u> <u>Peo</u> ple walking <u>o</u> ver, blind, <u>wan</u> dering <u>around</u>	
Now, <u>one</u> of the <u>scribes</u> , an <u>expert in the law</u>	45
Knew the <u>rules</u> and regu <u>la</u> tions, didn't <u>like</u> what he <u>saw</u>	.0
What he <u>heard</u> from <u>J</u> and he'd <u>had</u> e <u>nough</u>	



Scribe	Saying Teach, you breach us <u>too</u> when you <u>say</u> this <u>stuff</u>	
Jesus	To <u>you</u> tribe of <u>scribes</u> here's <u>woah</u> number <u>one</u> Let's <u>talk</u> about the <u>bur</u> dens that <u>weigh</u> a cool <u>tonne</u>	46
	That you <u>heap</u> on <u>peeps</u> , they're too <u>much</u> to <u>bear</u> <u>Crush</u> ing, do you <u>help</u> ? No you <u>just</u> don't <u>care</u>	
	And to <u>you</u> scribes and <u>law</u> yers here's <u>woah</u> number <u>two</u> Let's <u>talk</u> about the <u>tombs</u> you con <u>struct</u> , con <u>strue</u>	47
	Mauso <u>le</u> ums for the <u>prophets that you <u>birth</u> and <u>build</u> For the <u>ve</u>ry same <u>prophets your ances</u>tors <u>killed</u></u>	
	By <u>tur</u> ning out these <u>tombs</u> you a <u>pprove</u> and <u>agree</u> To be ac <u>cess</u> ories to <u>mur</u> der for your <u>fore</u> bear's <u>deeds</u>	48
	For it's ad <u>mitting</u> in God's <u>Wis</u> dom written <u>that</u> he <u>will</u> "Send them <u>pro</u> phets and a <u>post</u> les they will <u>burn</u> and <u>kill</u> "	49
	Therefore the <u>blame's</u> been <u>laid</u> on <u>this</u> gene <u>ra</u> tion  For the <u>popping</u> of the <u>prophets since the world's</u> foun <u>da</u> tion	50
	You're <u>charged</u> with the <u>mass</u> acres of <u>A</u> bel to <u>Zee</u> Zecha <u>ri</u> ah tween the <u>al</u> tar and <u>san</u> ctua <u>ry</u>	51
	And <u>ev</u> eryone bet <u>ween</u> that was <u>deep</u> -sixed <u>dead</u> This <u>gen</u> eration's <u>dubbed</u> and it's <u>on</u> your <u>head</u>	
	And <u>if</u> you think I'm <u>done</u> and finished my <u>eu</u> logy*  You scribes and lawyers here's woah number three	52

53



You've re<u>moved</u> key de<u>tails</u> from the <u>people</u> you <u>teach</u> And by not <u>en</u>tering your<u>selves</u> you <u>now</u> im<u>peach</u>

Each <u>hin</u>dering and <u>ham</u>pering you <u>make</u> a back <u>rod</u> Im<u>pe</u>ding peeps from <u>en</u>tering the <u>King</u>dom of <u>God</u>

Luke While J was vacating the place, the Scribes and Pharisees

Were hostile, wringing, giving the third degree

Wishing J would <u>trip</u> and mis<u>state</u> to <u>self</u> incrimi<u>nat</u>e

They <u>bait</u>ed, laid in <u>wait</u>, hoping <u>for</u> a check<u>mate</u>

<sup>\*</sup> V.52 Feel free to swap 'eulogy' with 'obloquy' or 'delivery'.





# Living out Salvation

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Chorus, Bystander, Rich Girl, God, Peter

#### Do not fear!

Luke	<u>Thou</u> sands were <u>ga</u> thered and the <u>swe</u> lling crowd <u>grew</u> <u>Tripping over each other, J first turned</u> to his <u>crew</u>	1
Jesus	Beware the <u>fung</u> us of the <u>Pha</u> risees, what <u>makes</u> them <u>tick</u> Is <u>ho</u> liness hy <u>po</u> crisy, they <u>lay</u> it on <u>thick</u>	
	Click a <u>time</u> is coming <u>up</u> when the <u>lid</u> 'll be <u>lif</u> ted No <u>se</u> crets are <u>hid</u> and the <u>truth</u> 'll be <u>gif</u> ted	2
	What you've <u>said</u> in the <u>dark</u> 'll be <u>heard</u> in the <u>light</u> Shouting <u>out</u> by <u>day</u> what's <u>whis</u> pered at <u>night</u>	
	What you <u>mur</u> mur and <u>purr</u> behind <u>doors</u> shut <u>closed</u> Will be <u>ta</u> ken to the <u>roof</u> tops, blow- <u>horned</u> , ex <u>posed</u>	3
	Listen <u>up</u> dear <u>friends</u> , don't <u>fear</u> a <u>core</u> Who can <u>kill</u> the <u>bo</u> dy and can <u>do</u> no <u>more</u>	4
	But you <u>really</u> wanna <u>know</u> who to res <u>pect</u> and re <u>vere?</u> The <u>ho</u> ly God in <u>hea</u> ven, he's the <u>one</u> to <u>fear!</u>	5
	For <u>when</u> you're dead and <u>gone</u> , he <u>has</u> authori <u>ty</u> To <u>cast</u> you to Ge <u>henn</u> a, a kind of <u>purgatory</u>	
Chorus	The <u>Vall</u> ey of <u>Hinn</u> om where <u>judge</u> ment's <u>made</u> A <u>place</u> of recko <u>ning</u> where <u>debts</u> are <u>paid</u>	

Living out So	Ilvation Thehip-hop-gospel	Chapter 12
Jesus	Now don't five sparrows fetch a couple of cents?	6
	Yet <u>God</u> won't forget and'll <u>come</u> to their de <u>fence</u>	
	He'll re <u>mem</u> ber each <u>one</u> , so <u>don't</u> be mis <u>led</u>	
	He's <u>num</u> bered and <u>coun</u> ted every <u>hair</u> on your <u>head!</u>	7
	So no <u>need</u> to <u>fear</u> , now <u>mark</u> my <u>words</u>	
	You're worth <u>way</u> much <u>more</u> than a <u>flock</u> of <u>birds</u> !	
	Who <u>ever</u> in <u>pub</u> lic, plain <u>gives</u> me the <u>nod</u>	8
	The Son of Man will applaud before the angels of God	
	But <u>if</u> they de <u>cry</u> me, chide, <u>lay</u> me a <u>side</u>	9
	Be <u>fore</u> God's <u>ang</u> els they will <u>be</u> de <u>nied</u>	
	Dis the Son of Man and you'll be forgiven	10
	Blas <u>pheme</u> the Holy <u>Spi</u> rit and a <u>wedge</u> 'll be <u>dri</u> ven	
	And when they <u>bring</u> you to the <u>syn</u> agogue au <u>tho</u> ri <u>ties</u>	11
	And <u>ru</u> lers, don't <u>stress</u> about how you <u>will</u> a <u>ppease</u>	
	Or <u>how</u> to con <u>vey</u> , for with <u>out</u> de <u>lay</u>	12
	The Holy <u>Spi</u> rit will di <u>rect</u> what <u>shot</u> to <u>play</u>	
The rich foo	ol .	
Luke	Someone in the <u>crowd</u> asked J to <u>tell</u> him <u>straight</u>	13
Bystander	Yo <u>Teach</u> , tell my <u>bro</u> to share the <u>fa</u> mily es <u>tate</u>	
Jesus	Mate, who made me jury over you and your need?	14
	Be a <u>ware</u> and on <u>guard</u> against <u>e</u> very kind of <u>greed</u>	15
	You see, <u>life</u> isn't <u>mea</u> sured by the <u>stuff</u> in your po <u>ssess</u> ion	

16

And to make his point <u>clear</u> he bold <u>told</u> them this <u>less</u>on

Luke



Jesus	There was this <u>u</u> ber-rich <u>girl</u> with a <u>prime</u> stack of <u>land</u>	
	Which <u>cropped</u> such a <u>lot</u> that she <u>had</u> to expand	
	And she thought to herself	
Rich Girl	Now what am I to do	17
	I've done <u>run</u> out of <u>room</u> to store this <u>boom</u> that I <u>grew</u>	
	I know, I'll <u>flatt</u> en my <u>barns</u> and build <u>sheds</u> high and <u>wide</u>	18
	Provide a <u>place</u> to store my <u>boun</u> ty and my <u>other goods inside</u>	
	And I will say to myself, "You done good, my friend	19
	You got <u>cash</u> in the <u>bank</u> and hot <u>doll</u> ars to <u>spend</u>	
	With no bottom line it's time to recline	
	Fine dine, drink and chill cos the party's at mine	
Luke	But God <u>said</u> to the <u>girl</u>	20
God	You com <u>plete</u> and utter <u>clutz</u> !	
	Cos to <u>night</u> you're gonna <u>peg</u> it, yes you're <u>gonn</u> a bite the <u>dust</u>	
	And <u>all</u> the stuff you <u>hoard</u> ed, self-re <u>ward</u> ed, tell me <u>straight</u>	
	Mate, de <u>clare</u> who will <u>share</u> and in <u>he</u> rit your es <u>tate</u> ?	
Jesus	So this is how it plays for those that wrap a tight wad	21
	Storing <u>rich</u> es for them <u>selves</u> but aren't <u>rich</u> towards <u>God</u>	
What it's	like in God's Kingdom?	
Luke	J <u>said</u> to his <u>crew</u>	22
Jesus	Hey, <u>let</u> me tell <u>you</u>	
	Not to <u>stress</u> about your <u>life</u> and the <u>du</u> ties that you <u>do</u>	
	What you'll <u>eat</u> , about your <u>bo</u> dy, or <u>how</u> you will a <u>ppear</u>	



For <u>life</u> is more than <u>food</u> and the <u>bo</u> dy more than <u>gear</u>	23
Now think about the birds, they don't sow, or tend, or reap	24
They don't have barns for storage yet they're tended in God's keep	
And if they're fed and watered from the storehouse here on earth	
How much more than the birds are your precious lives worth?	
Can <u>an</u> y of you by <u>wo</u> rrying add an <u>hour</u> to your <u>life</u>	25
Or add a single inch to stature, by some magic grow your height	
So if you're <u>pow</u> erless to <u>ply</u> such a <u>sim</u> ple thing as <u>that</u>	26
Why worry about all else and where the rest of life is at?	
Fact <u>check</u> how flowers <u>grow</u> , they don't <u>toil</u> or spin or <u>weave</u>	27
Yet <u>So</u> lomon in his <u>splen</u> dour wasn't <u>decked</u> as one of <u>these</u>	
So if <u>God</u> rigs out the <u>grass</u> that <u>grows</u> in fields to <u>day</u>	28
But to <u>mo</u> rrow is hacked <u>down</u> and <u>burned</u> or turned to <u>hay</u>	
How much more will God equip, fix, fit and kit you out?	
Oh <u>you</u> of little <u>faith</u> , don't give <u>up</u> or ever <u>doubt</u> !	
So back out of backward bending for your drinks and for your eats	29
Cold <u>swea</u> ting, stressing <u>out</u> , heart <u>pal</u> pitating <u>beats</u>	
It's the <u>na</u> tions of the <u>world</u> that hanker <u>af</u> ter all this <u>stuff</u>	30
But your <u>Dad</u> knows what you <u>need</u> and he'll en <u>sure</u> you have e <u>nough</u>	
So stay <u>fo</u> cused, take your <u>aim</u> and keep God's <u>King</u> dom in your <u>view</u>	31
And <u>all</u> the things we've <u>talked</u> about will be <u>gi</u> ven unto <u>you</u>	
Do <u>not</u> fear my dear <u>friends</u> , get al <u>armed</u> or agi <u>ta</u> ted	32



	For giving you the Kingdom leaves your Father God elated	
	So do <u>nate</u> , liqui <u>date</u> , sell your <u>kit</u> , and give a <u>way</u> To the <u>des</u> titute, the <u>nee</u> dy, the <u>hard</u> up waif and <u>stray</u>	33
	And <u>make</u> yourself some <u>wa</u> llets or <u>pur</u> ses that won't <u>wear</u> A <u>trea</u> sure banked in <u>hea</u> ven that'll <u>ne</u> ver need re <u>pair</u>	
	A <u>vault</u> which can't be <u>rai</u> ded, disinte <u>gra</u> ted, safe with <u>me</u> For where your <u>treasure</u> can be <u>found</u> your <u>heart</u> will also <u>be</u>	34
Be ready!		
Jesus	Get <u>rea</u> dy, dress for <u>act</u> ion, switch <u>on</u> your house <u>lights</u> Let me <u>cite</u> a short <u>ditt</u> y spitting <u>who</u> you should be <u>like</u>	35
	Mimic <u>servs</u> who are a <u>lert</u> and are <u>yearn</u> ing to dis <u>cern</u> A certain <u>knock</u> at the <u>door</u> which <u>sig</u> nals the re <u>turn</u>	36
	Of their <u>boss</u> who's been a <u>ttendi</u> ng on <u>wedd</u> ing shore <u>leave</u> Standing <u>by</u> the front door <u>primed</u> , <u>rea</u> dy to re <u>ceive</u>	36
	And as they <u>eag</u> erly <u>wait</u> , it'll be <u>good</u> for their <u>sake</u> I tell you, <u>bless'd</u> are the <u>ser</u> vants who are dis <u>cov</u> ered a <u>wake</u>	37
	Cos when he <u>comes</u> , apron <u>tied</u> , the boss'll <u>stay</u> on his <u>feet</u> Yes he'll <u>meet</u> their <u>needs</u> and sit them <u>down</u> to <u>eat</u>	
	Whether <u>crack</u> of <u>dawn</u> or we're <u>talk</u> ing crazy <u>late</u> The <u>servs</u> will be <u>blessed</u> if they're <u>found</u> in fit <u>state</u>	38
	Or <u>take</u> a home <u>own</u> er who <u>would</u> n't dare <u>leave</u> If he <u>knew</u> the very <u>time</u> to ex <u>pect</u> the <u>thief</u>	39

47

He'll be sliced and diced, and with the traitors be ejected

Or if the servant clearly knows what the ruler is tasking

But is lazy, unprepared and doesn't do what she's asking



He'll get a <u>bea</u>ting for not be<u>ha</u>ving doing the <u>things</u> he <u>ought</u>a

He'll be <u>named</u> and <u>shamed</u> and <u>blown</u> out the <u>wa</u>ter

	But <u>fin</u> ally, number <u>three</u> , the <u>serv</u> that has no <u>clue</u>	48
	No <u>no</u> tion of the <u>du</u> ties he's been <u>asked</u> to <u>do</u>	
	If he <u>cross</u> es a line and should be <u>beaten</u> quite <u>right</u> ly	
	He'll be wrist slapped and only punished quite lightly	
	For whoever's given stacks, big gains will be desired	
	And who <u>e</u> ver's trusted <u>much</u> , big re <u>turns</u> will be requ <u>ired</u>	
	Jesus causes division	
Jesus	I <u>came</u> to bring <u>fire</u> to the <u>earth</u> and ig <u>nite</u>	49
	And how I wish it was burning and already alight	
	And there's a bold baptism that I keep my eyes on	50
	For my <u>bap</u> tism <u>date</u> is <u>on</u> the ho <u>ri</u> zon	30
	And until it's accomplished I'm under duress	
	I con <u>fess</u> that till it's <u>fi</u> nished I'm <u>fee</u> ling the <u>stress</u>	
	Do you think, for a second, I'm bringing peace to earth	51
	No, di <u>vis</u> ion is the <u>child</u> that I <u>bring</u> to <u>birth</u>	
	Splitting five atoms, a <u>nuked</u> family	52
	Three against two and two against three	
	Mum against <u>daug</u> hter and <u>dad</u> against <u>lad</u> <u>Lass</u> against <u>mum</u> and <u>son</u> against dad	53
	<u>Lass</u> against <u>inam</u> and <u>son</u> against add	
	<u>Drawing sword straws</u> against the <u>fam</u> in- <u>laws</u>	



#### Micah seven verse six talks of relative wars\*

### Interpreting the signs

₋uke	As well as these things, J said to the crowds	54
Jesus	When you look to the west and see dark'ning clouds	
	You <u>say</u> , straight a <u>way</u> , "Hey, it's <u>go</u> ing to <u>rain</u> " And you're <u>right</u> , yes it <u>does</u> , cos it's <u>nose</u> face <u>plain</u>	
	You <u>say</u> , "It's <u>gonn</u> a be <u>hot</u> " when the <u>south</u> wind <u>blows</u> And you're <u>right</u> , yes it <u>does</u> , like a <u>plain</u> face <u>nose</u>	55
	You hypocrites! You can't piece it all together The signs of the times but you can forecast the weather?	56
Striking	a deal	
Jesus	And why can't you judge for yourselves what's right Using lame excuses to defend your plight	57
	You <u>go</u> with your a <u>ccu</u> ser before a <u>magistrate</u> But you should <u>se</u> ttle your <u>case</u> before it <u>gets</u> too <u>late</u>	58
	You may be <u>dragged</u> before a <u>judge</u> who will dis <u>cern</u> and <u>hail</u> A <u>guard</u> who will <u>throw</u> your sorry <u>butt</u> in <u>jail</u>	
	And you'll <u>ne</u> ver be re <u>leased</u> until you've <u>paid</u> the <u>fine</u> We're talking every last lepton, cent, penny and dime	59

<sup>\*</sup> V.53 The next verse in the book of the prophet Micah says, "But as for me, the Lord will be my help. I'll wait for the God who will save me. My God will hear me."







# **Turning to God**

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Chorus, Owner, Gardener, Leader

### A call to repentance

Luke	A <u>bout</u> this <u>time</u> some <u>came</u> to J and <u>said</u>	1
	That <u>Pi</u> late had some <u>Ga</u> lileans <u>gunned</u> down <u>dead</u>	
	Offering at the temple they'd paid the price	
	As <u>Pi</u> late mixed their <u>blood</u> with their <u>sa</u> cri <u>fice</u>	
Jesus	Do you think those Gali <u>le</u> ans suffered on this day	2
	Because they were sinners in any worse way	
	Than <u>an</u> yone <u>else</u> ? No, to <u>ze</u> ro ex <u>tent</u>	2-3
	But <u>you</u> too will <u>pe</u> rish unless you <u>tru</u> ly re <u>pent</u>	
	Or what about the eighteen that were tragically killed	4
	When the <u>to</u> wer of Si <u>lo</u> am <u>top</u> pled and <u>spilled</u>	
	Is <u>e</u> veryone <u>else</u> living in Je <u>ru</u> sa <u>lem</u>	
	Any worse a <u>sin</u> ner or of <u>fen</u> der than <u>them</u>	
	No <u>way</u> ! Not a <u>chance</u> , you'd be <u>way</u> off <u>grid</u>	5
	Un <u>less</u> you re <u>pent</u> you'll go the <u>way</u> they <u>did</u>	
The harre	en fig tree	
THE DUITE		
Luke	Then <u>Je</u> sus re <u>la</u> ted this <u>re</u> levant <u>pa</u> rable	6
Chorus	A <u>bout</u> a failing <u>fig</u> tree, all a <u>llu</u> ding alle <u>go</u> rical	
Jesus	A guy grew a <u>fig</u> tree in his <u>vine</u> yard <u>plot</u>	
	And each time he arrived to visit he tried to spot	



	A single <u>fruit</u> on the <u>tree</u> but he <u>failed</u> to see <u>one</u> So he <u>ga</u> thered his <u>gar</u> dener to <u>tell</u> him he's <u>done</u>	7
Owner	Now <u>check</u> this <u>out!</u> I've been <u>com</u> ing for three <u>years</u> <u>Loo</u> king for <u>fruit</u> , time to <u>get</u> the <u>shears</u>	
	Cos it's <u>clear</u> that this <u>tree</u> is a <u>barren dead loss</u> Cut it <u>down</u> , chop and <u>lop</u> , it's a <u>waste</u> of com <u>post</u>	
Gardener	Sir, <u>leave</u> it a <u>lone</u> for just <u>one</u> more <u>year</u> I'll dig it <u>o</u> ver, ferti <u>lise</u> , and hope that <u>figs</u> a <u>ppear</u>	8
	And <u>if</u> we get <u>figs</u> , well, we're <u>on</u> to a <u>wi</u> nner  But if it <u>does</u> n't bear <u>fruit</u> I'll be the <u>first</u> axe s <u>winger</u>	9
Healing on t	the Sabbath	
Luke	Now J was <u>preaching</u> , <u>teaching</u> on the <u>sabbath</u> , seventh <u>day</u> In the <u>Jew</u> ish synagogue when a <u>wo</u> man came his <u>way</u>	10 10-11
	She'd been <u>cripp</u> led by a <u>spi</u> rit, years - <u>ten</u> plus <u>eight</u> She was <u>bent</u> over <u>dou</u> ble, couldn't <u>stand</u> up <u>straight</u>	11
Jesus	When <u>J</u> perceived her <u>problem</u> , he <u>called</u> her to his <u>side</u> Dear <u>wo</u> man you're un <u>bound</u> from the <u>plight</u> that's got you <u>tied</u>	12
Luke	Then he <u>reached</u> out and <u>touched</u> her and with <u>no</u> de <u>lays</u> She <u>stood</u> up <u>straight</u> , and be <u>gan</u> God's <u>praise</u>	13
	But the <u>syn</u> agogue <u>lea</u> der was <u>un</u> der a <u>cloud</u> He was <u>hacked</u> , mad, <u>hopping</u> , kept <u>say</u> ing to the <u>crowd</u>	14
Leader	It's a <u>six</u> day <u>week</u> for doing <u>work</u> and no <u>play</u>	



### Come get healed then, not on the Sabbath Day!

	<u>come</u> get heated <u>then, not on the Sa</u> bbath <u>bay</u> :	
Luke Jesus	But the <u>Lord</u> spoke <u>up</u> , and <u>an</u> swered with this <u>flow</u> You <u>bunch</u> of hypo <u>crites!</u> As your <u>actions</u> clearly <u>show</u>	15
	On the <u>Sabbath don't you do</u> this, now, <u>con</u> centrate and <u>think</u> Don't you <u>take</u> your ox or <u>don</u> key, un <u>tie</u> them, let them <u>drink</u> ?	
	So this <u>Abraham's daugh</u> ter oughta <u>be</u> set <u>free</u> For <u>eigh</u> teen long <u>years</u> been under <u>lock</u> and <u>key</u>	16
	En <u>slaved</u> by <u>Sa</u> tan, body <u>held</u> at <u>bay</u> So <u>should</u> n't she be re <u>leased</u> on the <u>Sa</u> bbath <u>day</u> ?	
Luke	And when <u>J</u> had finished <u>spea</u> king his <u>ri</u> vals were shame <u>faced</u> But the <u>crowds</u> were e <u>la</u> ted at the <u>won</u> ders Jesus <u>aced</u>	17



# The Kingdom of God

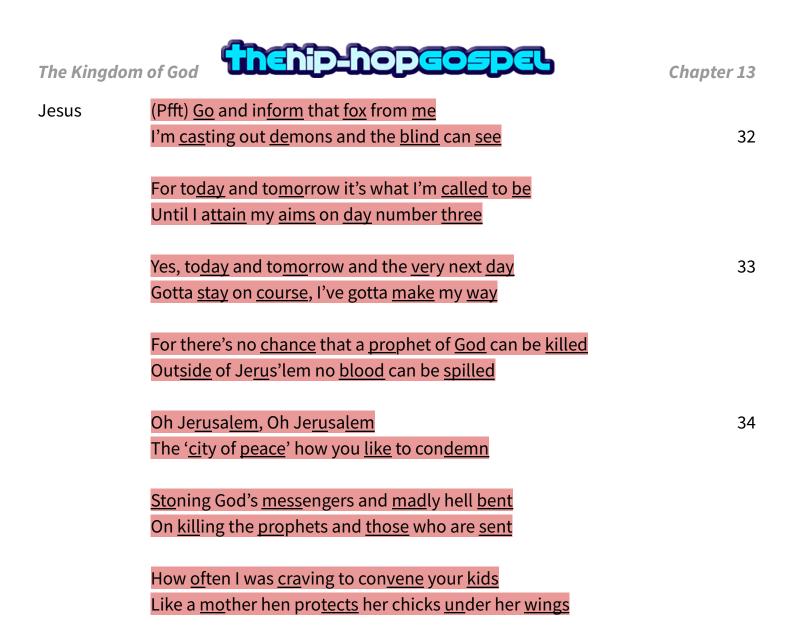
Parts: Jesus, Luke, Someone, Pharisees

		_			
The	mi	istr	rd	SEE	d

Jesus	Now <u>how</u> to relate God's <u>king</u> dom, with <u>some</u> thing to com <u>pare</u> ?	18
	It's like a <u>mi</u> ni mustard <u>seed</u> which was <u>plan</u> ted with great <u>care</u>	19
	Garden <u>sown</u> it grew in <u>to</u> a <u>ma</u> ssive tree and <u>housed</u>	
	The <u>birds</u> that came and <u>nes</u> ted in its <u>bran</u> ches and its <u>boughs</u>	
Yeast		
	How <u>else</u> to relate God's <u>King</u> dom, what <u>light</u> can I <u>shed</u> ?	20
	It's like the <u>yeast</u> a person <u>u</u> ses when <u>ba</u> king making <u>bread</u>	21
	Mixing pinches into flour power stirring to and fro	
	It <u>perm</u> eates the <u>bowl</u> ful, prize <u>ri</u> sing up the <u>dough</u>	
The narro	w door	
Luke	J was <u>hea</u> ding for Je <u>ru</u> s'lem, his <u>fi</u> nal desti <u>na</u> tion	22
	Going, rhymes <u>flow</u> ing, sowing <u>vo</u> cal nar <u>ra</u> tion	
	Making town after town, when this question was laid	
Someone	Lord, will only a <u>hand</u> ful of <u>people</u> be <u>saved</u> ?	23
Jesus	You gotta go all out, take the narrow door	24
	Cos many will try but they'll fail to score	
	For there's a <u>sure</u> time <u>co</u> ming when the <u>home</u> owner <u>stands</u>	25
	Shuts the <u>door</u> and then you're <u>caught</u> left <u>wring</u> ing your <u>hands</u>	
	You're <u>stuck</u> outside, <u>bang</u> ing, <u>ma</u> king a <u>fuss</u>	
	Tod Te <u>stack</u> odtside, <u>bang</u> ing, <u>ma</u> king a <u>rass</u>	

Imploring, "Lord, Lord, open up the door for us!" Then from inside you'll hear this reply and blow "Where you come from, I just don't know." But you'll argue, "Hey, we had drinks and eats 26 Hanging out together, you taught in our streets." Then he'll tell them again, "Look, I'm making it clear 27 Criminal offenders get out of here I just don't know you or where you're from!" And with that the homeowner was said and done With cold tears splashing and old teeth gnashing 28 Your whole life around you smashing and crashing Don't you think you might just give a God damn When you see Jake, Isaac, and Abraham And all the prophets safely stowed in the K. O. G. But yourselves cast away, ditched, all at sea Then from <u>north</u> to <u>south</u>, from <u>west</u> to <u>east</u> 29 Many people will come to God's Kingdom and feast So about some people, and since you asked 30 The <u>last</u> will be <u>first</u> and the <u>first</u> will be <u>last</u> Crying over Jerusalem Some Pharisees arrived right then and said 31

Luke **Pharisees** Get away from here. Herod wants you dead



But <u>no</u>, you wouldn't <u>let</u> me, you re<u>fused</u>, rejected

Check this, you won't see me till the day you claim

"Blessèd is the one who comes in the Lord's name!"

And now reflect your house is a ruin neglected

(All)

128 of 206

35



# Dinner with a Pharisee

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Host, Pharisee, Servant, Guest 1, Guest 2, Guest 3

### Healing on the Sabbath

Luke	It was a <u>Sa</u> bbath, rest <u>day</u> , when Jesus <u>went</u> to <u>see</u>	1
	And <u>eat</u> in the <u>house</u> of an es <u>teemed</u> Phari <u>see</u>	
	They monitored his moves, would he be named and shamed?	
	When before him was a man whose limbs were inflamed	2
	Jesus <u>quizzed</u> the Phari <u>sees</u> and the <u>legal</u> hot <u>shots</u>	3
Jesus	Is it <u>prop</u> to drop a <u>hea</u> ling on the <u>Sa</u> bbath or <u>not</u> ?	
Luke	But they remained guiet so J prayed and laid	4
	Hands on the man who gained an upgrade	
	He was <u>healed</u> , out- <u>classed</u> , his <u>bo</u> dy re <u>cast</u>	
	And as he got his leave pass, Jesus turned and asked	4-5
Jesus	If <u>one</u> of you <u>has</u> a child or a <u>don</u> key or <u>bull</u>	
	That <u>trips</u> and <u>slips</u> into a <u>well</u> that's <u>full</u>	
	Even on a Sabbath don't you save them straight away?	
Luke	The guests were struck <u>dumb</u> and had <u>no</u> thing to <u>say</u>	6
	Then he googled how the gathered guests picked the best seats	7
	At the <u>ta</u> ble so with a <u>pa</u> rable he beg <u>an</u> to <u>speak</u>	
Jesus	When you're in <u>vi</u> ted to a <u>we</u> dding re <u>ce</u> ption to <u>eat</u>	8
	You don't <u>take</u> the top <u>ta</u> ble or the <u>bride</u> or groom's <u>seat</u>	



Diffiler with t	i Pilarisee	Chapter 14
	Because you <u>know</u> what will <u>happen if you stake</u> your <u>claim</u> The <u>host</u> of the <u>we</u> dding will be <u>forced</u> to ex <u>plain</u>	9
Host	On your bike <u>bu</u> ddy, you're <u>in</u> the wrong <u>place!</u>	
Jesus	You'll have to move further back with egg on your face	
	But when you're invited to disc take the lowest position	10
	But when you're invited to dine take the lowest position	10
	So <u>when</u> the host <u>comes</u> by he'll <u>make</u> it his <u>mi</u> ssion	
	Saying	
Host	Hey, good friend, why you sitting over there?	
	Move up here and sit your butt in this chair!	
	For this <u>space</u> is re <u>served</u> for the <u>best</u> of the <u>best</u>	
Jesus	You'll be respected and elected in the eyes of the guests	
	For if you big yourself up then you'll be brought down	11
	But if you <u>hug</u> the <u>ground</u> then you'll <u>be</u> re <u>nowned</u>	11
	bach you <u>nag</u> the <u>ground</u> then you w <u>se</u> re <u>nowned</u>	
Luke	Then <u>Je</u> sus turned his <u>ra</u> dar to the <u>host</u> of the <u>night</u>	12
Jesus	When you give a lunch or dinner who do you invite?	
	Not your <u>friends</u> , rellies, <u>si</u> sters or the <u>self</u> money <u>made</u>	
	For they'll in <u>vite</u> you <u>back</u> and you'll be <u>fu</u> lly re <u>paid</u>	
	But <u>on</u> your party <u>in</u> vite you <u>know</u> who to <u>name</u>	13
	Write the <u>poor</u> , crippled, <u>blind</u> , sick, <u>bro</u> ken and <u>lame</u>	
	For at the <u>re</u> surrection <u>fest</u> , a <u>ccounts</u> will be re <u>dressed</u>	14
	Though they <u>can't</u> settle <u>up</u> your <u>life</u> will be <u>blessed</u>	
The great b	anquet	
Luke	When a <u>ta</u> ble guest <u>heard</u> , he gave <u>Je</u> sus the <u>nod</u>	15
-	_ 0	_ •



	He said,	
Pharisee	Blessed are the <u>fea</u> sters in the <u>king</u> dom of <u>God</u>	
Luke	J re <u>plied</u> with a <u>pa</u> rabolic <u>sto</u> ry with a <u>twist</u>	
Jesus	A guy <u>prepped</u> for a <u>par</u> ty with a <u>mega guest list</u>	16
	And when the <u>date</u> a <u>rrived</u> he sent his <u>ser</u> vant to com <u>ply</u>	
	Saying	17
Servant	Get blinged up for it's time to stop by	
Jesus	But <u>each</u> one made ex <u>cu</u> ses	18
Guest 1	Yeh, <u>please</u> excuse <u>me</u> !	
	I've <u>just</u> bought a <u>field</u> that I've <u>go</u> tta go <u>see</u>	
Guest 2	And <u>I've</u> bought twelve <u>bulls</u> you see I've <u>got</u> to be ex <u>cused</u>	19
	I'm en- <u>route</u> to check 'em <u>out</u> , invi <u>ta</u> tion's re <u>fused</u>	
Guest 3	And I won't be there to make it cos I just got wed	20
	It just wouldn't be right to leave the marital bed	
Jesus	When the <u>servant returned</u> to report to his <u>boss</u>	21
	The master of the house began to get cross	
Host	Quickly go to town, to the gutters and streets	
	Bring in the <u>cripp</u> led and the <u>poor</u> , blind, <u>lame</u> and <u>weak</u>	
Servant	Sir, let me tell you, that you're order's complete	22
	But there's a <u>vai</u> lable <u>space</u> and too <u>much</u> to <u>eat</u>	
Host	Then go out to the country to the lanes and tracks	23
	Compel the <u>people</u> to <u>follow</u> that my <u>home</u> will be <u>packed</u>	
	And let me make it clear that none of those on the list	24

### Will get to relish the taste of my banqueting feast

### Being a disciple

₋uke	Now <u>Je</u> sus was su <u>rroun</u> ded as he <u>tra</u> velled a <u>round</u>	25
	And wheeling <u>round</u> to the <u>crowd</u> he began to expound	
Jesus	If you <u>make</u> your way to <u>me</u> not <u>hating your mo</u> ther Or your <u>dad</u> or your <u>par</u> tner or your <u>sis</u> ter or <u>bro</u> ther	26
	If you <u>don't</u> hate your <u>hus</u> band and you <u>don't</u> hate your <u>wife</u>	
	You're <u>not</u> my di <u>sci</u> ple if you <u>don't</u> hate your <u>life</u>	
	Is a di <u>sciple of mine</u> what you <u>want</u> to <u>be</u> ?	27
	Then <u>grab</u> your own <u>cross</u> and <u>fo</u> llow <u>me</u>	
	Suppose <u>one</u> of you <u>wants</u> to build a <u>block</u> of <u>flats</u>	28
	Don't you <u>sit</u> and figure <u>out</u> if you <u>have</u> enough <u>cash</u> ?	
	For if you <u>lay</u> the foun <u>da</u> tion and <u>make</u> a <u>start</u>	29
	And the <u>funds</u> run <u>dry</u> you'll get <u>ripped</u> a <u>part</u>	
	They'll say, 'Check this girl who messed up, couldn't finish the block	30
	Of banging <u>flats</u> , she's <u>wack</u> and a <u>laugh</u> ing <u>stock</u> '	
	Or what if a head of state's about to wage war	31
	With a <u>king</u> and do <u>ba</u> ttle to settle <u>up</u> the <u>score</u>	
	Before he goes to combat with his troops on the ground	
	Doesn't he sit <u>down</u> and <u>count</u> if he can <u>take</u> the <u>crown</u>	
	With ten <u>thou</u> sand <u>men</u> would it <u>be</u> un <u>wise</u>	
	To <u>take</u> on an <u>ar</u> my that is <u>twice</u> the <u>size</u>	



It's no <u>good</u> for <u>soil</u> or the re<u>cy</u>cling <u>bin</u> You got <u>ears</u> to <u>hear</u>? Listen <u>up</u> and tune <u>in</u>





## Lost

Parts: Luke, Pharisees, Jesus, Shepherd, Chorus, Woman, Prodigal, Father, Servant, Brother

### The lost sheep

Luke	Now the <u>in</u> come tax <u>rack</u> ers and the <u>real</u> wrong <u>track</u> ers <u>Face</u> -to-faced <u>J</u> to become <u>Go</u> dly life <u>hack</u> ers	1
	But the <u>back</u> ers of the <u>ho</u> ly law, <u>scribes</u> and phari <u>sees</u> Were dis <u>pleased</u> , ill at <u>ease</u> , they were <u>spitt</u> ing their <u>cheese</u>	2
Pharisees	He's not <u>dotting</u> i's and <u>t's</u> , hanging <u>out</u> with <u>these</u> Sleaze <u>bags</u> and chowing <u>down</u> with under <u>class</u> wanna <u>bees</u>	
Luke	So Jesus re <u>la</u> ted and nar <u>ra</u> ted, <u>pow</u> er para <u>bla</u> ted about a <u>she</u> pherd and a <u>sheep</u> that got <u>separa</u> ted	3
Jesus	Su <u>ppose</u> you got a <u>hun</u> dred odd <u>sheep</u> in your <u>care</u> And <u>one</u> goes <u>miss</u> ing to <u>who</u> knows <u>where</u>	4
	Don't you <u>dump</u> the ninety <u>nine</u> in the <u>wilderness</u> And don't <u>rest</u> in your <u>search</u> till you com <u>plete</u> your <u>quest</u> ?	
	And <u>when</u> your sheep is <u>found</u> and the <u>air</u> horn's <u>blown</u> Don't you <u>throw</u> it on your <u>shou</u> lders and you <u>ca</u> rry it <u>home</u> ?	5
Ch anh and	And when you a <u>rrive</u> at your <u>pad</u> don't you <u>get</u> your friends <u>round</u> Saying	6
Shepherd	<u>Pa</u> rty with <u>me</u> cos my <u>sheep</u> has been <u>found!</u>	
Jesus	So listen <u>up</u> , like <u>wise</u> , there's a <u>par</u> ty in <u>hea</u> ven	7



#### Over one single sinner whose heart is repenting

Than <u>nine</u>ty-nine <u>peeps</u> that don't <u>need</u> to back<u>pe</u>dal Cos they're <u>on</u> the right <u>path</u> staying <u>true</u> and <u>le</u>vel

#### The lost coin

Jesus	Or suppose a <u>lass</u> has ten <u>coins</u> , each <u>worth</u> a <u>ton</u>	8
Chorus	in <u>Greek</u> they're called a <u>Drach</u> ma	
Jesus	and she <u>lo</u> ses <u>one</u>	
	Won't she <u>flick</u> the light <u>switch</u> and <u>do</u> a house <u>search</u>	
	Perse <u>ve</u> ring till the <u>merch</u> is <u>back</u> in her <u>purse</u> ?	
	And when the coin is located, she calls round her mates	9
	Saying,	
Woman	I found my lost coin, it's time to celebrate!	
Jesus	In the <u>same</u> way, like <u>wise</u> , there is <u>angel</u> de <u>light</u>	10
	Over <u>one</u> sorry <u>si</u> nner that now <u>sees</u> the <u>light</u>	
The lost sor	1	
	` <u></u>	11
The lost sor	To drive <u>home</u> the vital <u>point</u> that <u>J</u> was <u>tea</u> ching	11
	` <u></u>	11
Luke	To drive <u>home</u> the vital <u>point</u> that <u>J</u> was <u>tea</u> ching He regaled with a <u>tale</u> so they'd <u>catch</u> the <u>mea</u> ning	
	To drive	

Prodigal



But a <u>few</u> days <u>la</u> ter the younger <u>bro</u> ther made his <u>ex</u> it	13
Jumped ship, split the joint and he took a road trip	
And losing <u>track</u> of re <u>a</u> lity in a <u>dis</u> tant lo <u>ca</u> lity	
He <u>blew</u> all his <u>cash</u> on <u>de</u> cadent de <u>pra</u> vity	
Then with a <u>fa</u> mine in the <u>na</u> tion and his <u>po</u> cket depri <u>va</u> tion	14
This degraded prodigal son was in grave danger of starvation	
So he <u>hired</u> himself <u>out</u> to a <u>hog</u> stock <u>bree</u> der	15
And was field assigned as a pig swine feeder	10
Tilla Was <u>Heta</u> a <u>ssigned</u> as a <u>pr</u> g swille <u>lee</u> act	
Looking <u>down</u> at the <u>grub</u> he longed to <u>have</u> his <u>fill</u>	16
To taste a <u>drop</u> of the <u>slop</u> and stuff his <u>face</u> with <u>swill</u>	
But <u>no</u> -one gave <u>food</u> to this <u>hung</u> ry human <u>wreck</u>	
When the <u>pr</u> odigal finally <u>crashed</u> with a re <u>a</u> lity <u>check</u>	17
Mythoughts are consumed by my dad's recruits	
My thoughts are consumed by my dad's recruits	
How <u>many</u> have a <u>profusion of food</u> un <u>used</u>	
And here I <u>am</u> in this po <u>si</u> tion having <u>maj</u> or malnu <u>tri</u> tion	
A con <u>di</u> tion of a <u>ttri</u> tion heading <u>for</u> the mor <u>ti</u> cian	
I'm on a <u>miss</u> ion of con <u>tri</u> tion; yes I've <u>made</u> a de <u>ci</u> sion	
To head <u>back</u> to <u>dad</u> and sub <u>mit</u> my ad <u>miss</u> ion	18
"Against you and <u>hea</u> ven I've <u>made</u> my trans <u>gress</u> ion	
Listen <u>up</u> to my confession cos I've learned my lesson	
Please give me a job and do what needs to be done	19
Cos let's <u>face</u> it I'm not <u>wor</u> thy to be <u>called</u> your <u>son</u> "	13
costees idea it in not worthy to be called your son	

Lost	thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 15
Jesus	So the <u>Prodigal arose</u> and trekked <u>back</u> to dad's <u>place</u> While he was <u>still</u> a long <u>way</u> from <u>tou</u> ching home <u>base</u>	20
	His <u>dad</u> saw him <u>co</u> ming and was <u>filled</u> with com <u>pass</u> ion He <u>raced</u> to his <u>son</u> and em <u>braced</u> and <u>kissed</u> him	
Prodigal	Dad, against you and <u>hea</u> ven I've <u>made</u> my trans <u>gres</u> sion listen <u>up</u> to my con <u>fess</u> ion cos I've <u>learned</u> my <u>less</u> on	21
	Please <u>make</u> me a <u>ser</u> vant and do what <u>needs</u> to be <u>done</u> Cos let's <u>face</u> it I'm not <u>wor</u> thy to be <u>called</u> your <u>son</u>	
Jesus	But to his <u>son's</u> sur <u>prise</u> and with a <u>spar</u> kle in his <u>eyes</u> Dad <u>iss</u> ued an <u>or</u> der for his <u>ser</u> vants to com <u>ply</u>	22
Father	The best <u>threads</u> in the <u>spread</u> and get him <u>dressed</u> with <u>speed</u> Get a <u>ring</u> for his <u>fing</u> er and some <u>kicks</u> for his <u>feet</u>	
	And get <u>down</u> on the <u>farm</u> cos to <u>night</u> we're having <u>beef</u> It's <u>time</u> to start the <u>par</u> ty and live it <u>up</u> with a <u>feast</u>	23
	This dead <u>son</u> of <u>mine</u> has risen <u>ou</u> tta the <u>ground</u> In a <u>word</u> - he was <u>lost</u> but <u>now</u> he's <u>found</u>	24
Jesus	Now <u>back</u> at the <u>ranch</u> the <u>par</u> ty raged <u>on</u> While <u>out</u> in the <u>fields</u> was the <u>el</u> dest <u>son</u>	25
	And <u>as</u> he neared <u>home</u> he could hear the <u>wheels</u> of <u>steel</u> So he called <u>one</u> of the <u>staff</u> and asked <u>what's</u> the big <u>deal</u> ?	26
Servant	Your <u>bro</u> ther's come <u>home</u> and your <u>dad's</u> gone to <u>town</u> Throwing a <u>bash</u> , he's got him <u>back</u> , on track, he's <u>safe</u> and <u>sound</u>	27

Lost		Chapter 15
Jesus	The <u>ol</u> der brother <u>amped</u> and re <u>fu</u> sed to go in <u>side</u>	28
	So <u>dad</u> went out to <u>plead</u> but in <u>ang</u> er he re <u>plied</u>	
Brother	Hoyl For all those years I've been a clave for you	29
brottlei	Hey! For <u>all</u> these <u>years</u> I've been a <u>slave</u> for <u>you</u>	29
	There's <u>ne</u> ver been a <u>job</u> that I've re <u>fused</u> to <u>do</u>	
	In all that time I pined, designed to hang out with my mates	
	But you <u>ne</u> ver gave me <u>mu</u> tton so that <u>I</u> could cele <u>brate</u>	
	Let me underline, remind you that this so-called son of yours	30
	Has <u>blown</u> his whole in <u>her</u> itance on <u>hoo</u> kers and on <u>whores</u> *	
	And <u>now</u> he comes <u>back</u> and makes a <u>sad</u> ass <u>en</u> try	
	And you prepare a roast and throw the party of the century	
Father	My <u>dear</u> , dear <u>son</u> , you're mine and <u>all</u> I have is <u>yours</u>	31
	But we <u>had</u> to cele <u>brate</u> and be <u>happy</u> be <u>cause</u>	32
	This dead <u>bro</u> ther of <u>yours</u> has risen <u>ou</u> tta the <u>ground</u>	
	In a <u>word</u> - he was <u>lost</u> but <u>now</u> he's <u>found</u>	

<sup>\*</sup> V.30 'hookers and whores' may be replaced with 'deplorable tours'!





# Money, Money, Money

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Boss, Manager, 1st Debtor, 2nd Debtor, Rich Man, Abraham

### The crooked manager

Luke	Then J <u>said</u> to his <u>crew</u>	1
Jesus	A boss <u>had</u> a Number <u>Two</u>	
	Who was accused of wasting cash and the charges were true	
	So the <u>boss</u> dragged him <u>in</u>	2
Boss	What's that's transpired?	
	Show me <u>ledg</u> ers and a <u>ccounts</u> , cos you're <u>go</u> nna be <u>fired</u> !	
Jesus	<u>Hired</u> now re <u>tired</u> , the guy's <u>plan</u> had back <u>fired</u>	
	He <u>said</u> to him <u>self</u>	3
Manager	Now I <u>won</u> der what's required?	
	Since I've <u>been</u> pink- <u>slipped</u> , I've <u>made</u> this de <u>duc</u> tion	
	I'm too <u>proud</u> to <u>beg</u> and I'm <u>not</u> cut out for con <u>struc</u> tion	
	Now I've <u>got</u> it, bulb <u>lit</u> , yes a <u>miss</u> ion and am <u>bi</u> tion	4
	So my <u>buddies will embrace</u> me when I'm <u>sacked</u> from my po <u>si</u> tion	
		_
Jesus	Then in <u>vi</u> ting all the <u>peeps</u> that had to <u>pay</u> a debt of <u>dough</u>	5
	One by one he <u>asked</u> them	
Manager	So how <u>much</u> do you <u>owe</u> ?	
1 at Dabta :	O leave due discrete of a live aid	_
1st Debtor	A <u>hun</u> dred jugs of <u>o</u> live oil	6
Manager	Well <u>sit</u> yourself down <u>quick</u> ly	
	Take your <u>bill</u> , I'm <u>hal</u> ving it, and <u>ma</u> king it now <u>fif</u> ty	
locus	Cuiftly maying to the payt he asked	7
Jesus	Swiftly <u>mo</u> ving to the <u>next</u> he asked	7

vianager	Now, <u>what's</u> your debt like <u>la</u> tely?	
2nd Debtor	A <u>hun</u> dred tonnes of <u>wheat</u>	
Manager	My friend, take this, four fifths is eighty	
Jesus	Now the boss tribbed and bigged up this double-dealing dude	8
	Be <u>cause</u> , like a <u>fox</u> , his number <u>two</u> had been <u>shrewd</u>	
	You see the <u>kids</u> of to <u>day</u> are more <u>sa</u> vvy, street <u>wise</u>	
	Than the children of the light, the so-called spiritual guys	
	So get in with the gang, no hanging around	9
	Make mates with your cash and use the stuff on the ground	
	Win them over with your baggage that'll one day be gone	
	So they'll meet you and they'll greet you to an everlasting home	
	There's a well-known saying and it goes as such	10
	Whoever's faithful with the small things can be trusted with much	
	That whoever's <u>croo</u> ked with the <u>small</u> things will be <u>croo</u> ked with the <u>big</u>	
	If you <u>can't</u> ride a <u>bike</u> then you <u>can't</u> drive the <u>rig</u>	
	So if you've wasted worldly stuff which is pitched in ditches	11
	Who then will entrust to you with Holy God's true riches?	
	And <u>if</u> you've been a let <u>down</u> with <u>some</u> one <u>else</u> 's <u>dues</u>	12
	Tell me, who's gonna give you what belongs to you?	
	There's no <u>way</u> a slave or <u>ser</u> vant can beg <u>in</u> to o <u>bey</u>	13
	Two <u>cap</u> tains and com <u>ply</u> with the com <u>mands</u> they both <u>say</u>	
	Cos they'll be torn apart loving one and not the other	
	Serving the sister and resenting the brother	



So here's a <u>public broadcast message</u> for your <u>spi</u>ritual <u>health</u> You <u>can't</u> serve <u>God</u> while at the <u>same</u> time serve <u>wealth</u>

### The Kingdom of God and the law

Luke	The <u>Pha</u> risees, you <u>see</u> , were <u>pleased</u> with their <u>fees</u> And as they <u>list</u> ened to <u>J</u> , they <u>star</u> ted to <u>tease</u>	14
Luke	But J re <u>spon</u> ded with a <u>heart</u> felt, <u>rea</u> dy re <u>ply</u>	15
Jesus	Though <u>God</u> knows your <u>hearts</u> , still you <u>ju</u> sti <u>fy</u>	
Jesus	Your words and your actions before your squad	
	But what's <u>hon</u> oured by <u>hu</u> mans is an <u>A</u> -bomb to <u>God</u>	
	You see the <u>law</u> and the <u>pro</u> phets were in e <u>ffect</u> till John <u>came</u>	16
	And since then the good news of God's kingdom's been proclaimed	
	And <u>people present</u> to the <u>new</u> nerve <u>cen</u> ter	
	Repent and consent, they're encouraged to enter	
	But it's <u>ea</u> sier for <u>earth</u> and for <u>hea</u> ven to be <u>popped</u>	17
	Than for a <u>line</u> in a <u>le</u> tter of the <u>law</u> to be <u>dropped</u>	
	Like <u>hitch</u> ing a <u>Bar</u> bie who's <u>split</u> from her <u>Ken</u>	18
	Or di <u>vor</u> cing your <u>bride</u> and be <u>wedd</u> ing again	
	Either way there's no grey, yes you gotta obey	
	To stray from the law's considered playing away	
A rich du	ide and Lazarus	
Jesus	There was a <u>fat</u> cat <u>guy</u> who was <u>loa</u> ded to the <u>nines</u>	19
	Fine threads, he was fed the best food and wine	

Money, Mone	y, Money Then P-hopgospel	Chapter 17
	While <u>out</u> side his back <u>gate</u> lay <u>thin</u> broke <u>La</u> zarus His <u>skin</u> was <u>lath</u> ered in filth and <u>grime</u> and <u>pus</u>	20
	Man <u>halved</u> , and <u>starved</u> , if just a <u>crumb</u> could be <u>found</u> <u>Falling from the fat cat's table to the ground</u>	21
	De <u>plored</u> , ig <u>nored</u> , when it <u>rained</u> it <u>poured</u> Even <u>stray</u> dogs <u>picked</u> and <u>licked</u> his <u>sores</u>	
	Then the <u>poor</u> guy <u>pegged</u> it and was <u>angel led</u> A <u>head</u> , to Abe's <u>side</u> , he was <u>grate</u> ful <u>dead</u>	22
	While <u>di</u> tto fat <u>cat</u> travelled <u>six</u> feet <u>un</u> der <u>Pained</u> in <u>Ha</u> des he beg <u>an</u> to <u>won</u> der	23
	Looking <u>up</u> he saw <u>Abe</u> with <u>Laz</u> by his <u>side</u> So he de <u>ci</u> ded to call <u>out</u> and began to <u>cry</u>	
Rich Man	Yo! <u>Yo</u> ! Father <u>Abe</u> you gotta <u>hear</u> my <u>plea</u> Please <u>send</u> your buddy <u>Laz</u> and have <u>mer</u> cy on <u>me</u>	
	These <u>flames</u> are <u>burning</u> , I'm the <u>worst</u> kinda <u>cursed</u> Please <u>get</u> him wet his <u>fing</u> er, let him <u>quench</u> my <u>thirst</u>	
Jesus Abraham	But <u>Abraham replied</u> Child, <u>play</u> what was re <u>cor</u> ded Don't you re <u>mem</u> ber your <u>life</u> and how you <u>were</u> re <u>war</u> ded	25
	And like <u>wise</u> how Laz re <u>ceived sheets</u> of <u>beats</u> Now you're <u>pick</u> ing up the <u>pain</u> while he <u>rests</u> in <u>peace</u>	
	And be <u>sides</u> there's a <u>cha</u> sm that is <u>far</u> and <u>wide</u> A fixed <u>dis</u> tance so <u>great</u> , an im <u>pass</u> able di <u>vide</u>	26



	So we <u>can't</u> take a <u>ride</u> from <u>here</u> to <u>there</u>	
	Or vice <u>ver</u> sa, no <u>hearse</u> , no there's <u>no</u> air <u>fare</u>	
Rich Man	Then I beg of you father send him to my dad's pad	27
	To my <u>five</u> other <u>bros</u> that <u>need</u> him <u>bad</u>	28
	To inform and warn so they won't end up here	
Abraham	They have Moses and the Prophets who have made it clear	29
	Let them <u>hear</u>	
Rich Man	You don't get it, if you send someone that's died	30
	They will <u>sure</u> ly la <u>ment</u> , re <u>pent</u> and a <u>bide</u>	
Abraham	If they won't hear what old Mo and the prophets have said	31
	How will they be swayed if someone rises from the dead?	





# Questions

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Apostles, Boss, Lepers, Survivor, Pharisees, Crew

## **Forgiveness**

Luke Jesus	J re <u>la</u> ted to his <u>crew</u> , on <u>one</u> occasion When it <u>comes</u> to <u>sin</u> there will <u>al</u> ways be temp <u>ta</u> tion	1
	But <u>woe</u> to the <u>one</u> that's <u>do</u> ing the a <u>bu</u> sing Leading <u>o</u> thers a <u>stray</u> with their <u>woo</u> ing and se <u>du</u> cing	
	You'd be <u>be</u> tter off <u>noosed</u> to a <u>con</u> crete <u>block</u> Time to <u>sleep</u> with the <u>fish</u> es and be <u>tossed</u> off a <u>dock</u>	2
	Than cause <u>one</u> precious <u>per</u> son to <u>slip</u> and <u>trip</u> So watch <u>out</u> for your <u>self</u> , now you'd <u>be</u> tter get a <u>grip</u>	3
	If a <u>no</u> ther brother <u>sins</u> , then you <u>go</u> tta let 'em <u>know</u> But if the <u>bro</u> laments, re <u>pents</u> , then you <u>go</u> tta let it <u>go</u>	
	And <u>e</u> ven if they <u>dis</u> you like <u>se</u> ven times a <u>day</u> If they <u>turn</u> and ask for <u>giv</u> eness then you must <u>play</u> and o <u>bey</u>	4
Faith		
Luke Apostles	The a <u>po</u> stles collaring <u>J</u> posed a <u>simple demand</u> Please <u>give</u> us a <u>de</u> mo how our <u>faith</u> can ex <u>pand</u>	5
Jesus	With a <u>mus</u> tard seed <u>faith</u> you could <u>say</u> to this <u>tree</u> Mr <u>Mulberry</u> , up <u>root</u> and plant your <u>self</u> in the <u>sea</u>	6
	And <u>guess</u> what would <u>happen? It would have</u> to o <u>bey!</u> With an <u>i</u> tty-bitty <u>faith</u> it would <u>do</u> what you <u>say</u>	



	When coming <u>in</u> from tilling <u>fields</u> or <u>her</u> ding the <u>sheep</u>	7
_	Does the boss ask the worker	
Boss	Come and <u>eat</u> with <u>me</u> ?	
	No <u>way</u> !	8
Jesus	He will <u>say</u>	
Boss	Hustle, <u>rus</u> tle up my <u>meat</u>	
	<u>Pinny</u> down your <u>back</u> side and <u>serve</u> me while I <u>eat</u>	
	And when I've <u>had</u> my <u>fill</u> and I re <u>cline</u> , ad <u>journ</u>	
	<u>Fix</u> yourself some <u>grub</u> and make and <u>take</u> your <u>turn</u>	
locus	And does the best thank the worker for getting paid her wage?	9
Jesus	And does the <u>boss</u> thank the <u>wor</u> ker for getting <u>paid</u> her <u>wage</u> ?	_
	Er, <u>no</u> , I don't think <u>so</u> , therefore <u>in</u> the same <u>way</u>	9-10
	When you obey my commands then make this proclamation	
	We're unde <u>ser</u> ving, happy <u>ser</u> ving, and we've <u>met</u> our obligation	
Ten guys he	aled of leprosy	
Luke	Now as <u>J</u> foot <u>floored</u> towards Je <u>ru</u> sa <u>lem</u>	11-12
	He con <u>nec</u> ted, inter <u>sec</u> ted with <u>ten</u> infected <u>men</u>	
	When at a <u>vill</u> age on the <u>sill</u> between Sa <u>ma</u> ria and <u>Ga</u> lilee	
	They stood, social distancing, blacklisted with a leprosy	
	Crying out	13
Lonors		13
Lepers	Master <u>J</u> have <u>mer</u> cy on <u>us!</u>	
Luke	J <u>looked</u> them in the <u>eye</u>	
Jesus	Mates <u>take</u> the next <u>bus</u>	
	Hustle <u>butts</u> to the <u>priests</u> and pre <u>sent</u> your appeal	14
Luke	And being <u>sent</u> , as they <u>went</u> , they were <u>cleansed</u> and <u>healed</u>	14
LUKE	And being <u>sent,</u> as they <u>went,</u> they were <u>cleansed</u> and <u>neated</u>	

-		, 0	
// 1/	1001	ria	nc
1.71.	iesi		115



	C	h	a	p	te	r	1	7
--	---	---	---	---	----	---	---	---

16
16
16
10
18
19
20
21
22



Don't <u>fall</u> for the <u>fraud</u> when the <u>crowds</u> come <u>call</u> ing	23
Bawling, " <u>Yo</u> ! There he <u>is</u> !" or " <u>Here's</u> the Son of <u>Man</u> !" Don't <u>chase</u> the <u>scam</u> clan cos they're <u>feed</u> ing you <u>Spam</u>	
For when the <u>S.O.M. comes</u> in a <u>blink</u> filled <u>eye</u> Like <u>light</u> ning <u>stri</u> king, lighting <u>up</u> the <u>sky</u>	24
But <u>first</u> the Son of <u>Man</u> must be <u>skew</u> ered and <u>burned</u> Peer <u>used</u> and a <u>bused</u> , over <u>turned</u> and <u>spurned</u>	25
But when the <u>Son</u> of Man re <u>turns</u> it'll <u>be</u> game <u>o</u> ver Like <u>in</u> the days of <u>No</u> ah, we're talking <u>superno</u> va	26
You see <u>way</u> back <u>then</u> the <u>people</u> were la <u>sci</u> vious <u>Par</u> tying and <u>hitch</u> ing, <u>fri</u> volous, o <u>bli</u> vious	27
Right <u>up</u> to the <u>mo</u> ment when the <u>wa</u> ters inun <u>da</u> ted <u>No</u> ah boat va <u>ca</u> ted while the <u>rest</u> were deva <u>sta</u> ted	
Or re <u>mem</u> ber the <u>world</u> in the <u>time</u> of <u>Lot</u> They were <u>bu</u> sy in the <u>ci</u> ty and the <u>people</u> for <u>got</u>	28
They were <u>agrifying</u> , <u>cul</u> tifying, <u>full</u> -on forti <u>fy</u> ing They were <u>gra</u> tifying, <u>sa</u> tisfying, <u>buy</u> ing and supplying	
Until the <u>mor</u> ning when <u>Lot</u> left that <u>ci</u> ty called <u>So</u> dom When <u>sul</u> phur burning <u>fire</u> hammered <u>down</u> from <u>hea</u> ven	29
To a <u>nni</u> hilate, o <u>bli</u> terate, <u>de</u> cimate, e <u>ra</u> dicate The <u>ci</u> ty of <u>So</u> dom met a <u>te</u> rrible <u>fate</u>	
Yep it'll be <u>bus</u> iness as <u>u</u> sual right <u>up</u> to the <u>day</u>	30

#### **Questions**

Crew Luke

Jesus



Chapter 17

#### When the Son of Man's unveiled and his splendour's displayed

And when it <u>happens</u> if you <u>happen</u> to be <u>on</u> the top <u>deck</u>	31
Don't go <u>down</u> to <u>pack</u> or <u>take</u> a rain <u>check</u>	
And if you're <u>out</u> and a <u>bout</u> don't head <u>back</u> to your <u>house</u>	
Read the <u>sto</u> ry, kinda <u>go</u> ry of Lot's <u>salt</u> pillar <u>spouse</u>	32
If you hold <u>tight</u> to your <u>life</u> then it's <u>go</u> nna get <u>waived</u>	33
If you sur <u>ren</u> der your <u>life</u> then it's <u>go</u> nna get <u>saved</u>	
	2.4
On that <u>night</u> a snug <u>couple</u> will be <u>sleeping</u> in <u>bed</u>	34
Bam! One will stay put while the other one's led	
And two girls at the bakery working the grains	35
Sifting flour till one's claimed while the other one remains	33
Shiring hour the sciamica white the other one remains	
Two bros will be hoeing, mowing, raking the hay	36
One will be taken while the other one stays	
Lord, where will this happen?	37
The di <u>sci</u> ples <u>cried</u>	
J replied	

Wanna know when a carcass is nearby?

Then <u>look</u> for the <u>vul</u>tures where they <u>ga</u>ther and a<u>ppear</u> For these indicating signs depict the end will be near





## **Interactions**

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Widow, Judge, Pharisee, Tax Guy, Ruler, Crowds, Peter, Beggar

#### The determined widow

Luke	Then J regaled with a <u>tale</u> about their <u>need</u> to always <u>pray</u> About <u>ne</u> ver losing <u>heart</u> or grave <u>ca</u> ving on the <u>way</u>	1
Jesus	Saying <u>Down</u> in a <u>town</u> was a <u>judge</u> , a crown <u>cou</u> ncil  Who e <u>jec</u> ted Big <u>G</u> and disre <u>spec</u> ted the <u>peo</u> ple	2
	But in that <u>ci</u> ty was a <u>wi</u> dow who was <u>kee</u> ping it <u>real</u> She was <u>bugg</u> ing the <u>judge</u> and lyric <u>spitt</u> ing her a <u>ppeal</u>	3
Widow	Hey <u>you</u> , listen <u>up</u> , are you <u>go</u> nna hear my <u>plea?</u> I want <u>jus</u> tice from this <u>dude</u> who's been <u>ha</u> ting on <u>me</u>	
Jesus	But each <u>time</u> she pre <u>sen</u> ted <u>jus</u> tice was pre <u>ven</u> ted The <u>judge</u> refused to <u>list</u> en but then he <u>fi</u> nally reuted	4
Judge (to himself)	Even <u>though</u> I don't fear <u>God</u> and I <u>could</u> n't give a <u>crap</u> * She's <u>gett</u> ing on my <u>nerves</u> and giving <u>me</u> a face <u>slap</u>	5
	Yapping on about her <u>case</u> and my <u>ass</u> * is <u>bus</u> ted I'm gonna get <u>rid</u> of this <u>wo</u> man and grant this <u>wi</u> dow her <u>jus</u> tice	
Jesus	Now listen <u>up</u> and listen <u>good</u> to this ma <u>lig</u> nant magis <u>trate</u> Won't <u>God</u> , who is <u>good</u> , help <u>those</u> who remon <u>strate</u>	6 7
	And state their <u>case</u> , day and <u>night</u> when his <u>cho</u> sen ones are <u>pray</u> ing Granting <u>jus</u> tice to his <u>crew</u> , being <u>quick</u> with no de <u>lay</u> ing	8



But here's the <u>thing</u>, tail <u>sting</u>. Will <u>faith</u> on earth be <u>found</u> When the <u>Son</u> of Man <u>comes</u> and plants his <u>feet</u> firm on the <u>ground</u>?

## The pharisee and tax collector

Luke	Now to some peeps who were looking out for Number One	9
	Smug in their own greatness, looking down upon	
	And squashing others, pushing down, and treading on their heads	
	J shared with them this parable, he spoke to them and said	
Jesus	One day, two praying guys climbed to the temple to plea	10
	One a tax collector and one a pharisee	
	The <u>la</u> tter stood a <u>lone</u> and was inter <u>ce</u> ding like <u>this</u>	
Pharisee	Thank God I'm not obscene, and it's not a near miss	11
	Cos I'm <u>not</u> like other <u>people</u> , I ain't a <u>cheat</u> adulte <u>ra</u> tor	
	Or an <u>S</u> .O.B. <u>dog</u> or like this <u>wan</u> ton tax co <u>llec</u> tor	
	You see I <u>fast</u> twice a <u>week</u> and give a <u>tenth</u> of all my <u>in</u> come	12
Jesus	But the tax guy at a distance wouldn't dare look up to heaven	13
	He was kicking himself and was beating his chest	
	Saying	
Tax Guy	Holy God have mercy, I confess my life is messed	
Jesus	Now listen <u>up</u> , this guy went <u>home</u> and he was <u>san</u> ctified	14
	Whereas the Pharisee missed as his pitch had gone wide	
	For if you <u>big</u> yourself <u>up</u> then you'll <u>be</u> de <u>mo</u> ted	

<sup>\*</sup> V.4 'crap' may be replaced with 'nap' and V.5 'ass' may be replaced with 'bum'



#### But if you <u>hum</u>ble your<u>self</u> then you'll <u>be</u> pro<u>mo</u>ted

.,	•	
ĸ		ıc
$I \setminus I$	ıu	

Luke Now <u>people brought their kids</u> for a <u>touch</u> from holy <u>J</u> 15

But when his crew observed, they sternly turned the kids away

But <u>J</u> called them <u>o</u>ver and gave a <u>roy</u>al de<u>cree</u> 16

**Saying** 

Jesus <u>Let</u> the little <u>chil</u>dren <u>come</u> to <u>me</u>

You see, <u>making</u> a <u>date</u> should <u>ne</u>ver be out<u>lawed</u>
For these <u>mi</u>ni peeps be<u>long</u> to the <u>King</u>dom of <u>God</u>

And let me <u>tell</u> you a <u>truth</u> about the <u>K</u>.O.G. <u>thing</u>

If you <u>don't</u> receive it like a <u>child</u> then you will <u>ne</u>ver get <u>in</u>

#### The rich ruler

Luke A certain <u>ru</u>ler asked <u>J</u> 18

Ruler Eternal <u>life's</u> my <u>aim</u>

Good <u>Teach</u>, how to gain, yes you gotta explain?

Luke Jesus <u>said</u> to the <u>guy</u> 19

Jesus Why do you <u>call</u> me good?

Cos <u>no</u> one is <u>good</u>, only <u>God</u>, under<u>stood</u>?

Let's get <u>un</u>der your <u>hood</u> before we <u>go</u> for a <u>drive</u>

About the <u>ten</u> commandments, do you <u>know</u> these <u>five</u>?

Don't <u>lie</u>, rob, or <u>kill</u>, that's the <u>first</u> three <u>down</u>
And respect your folks and don't screw\* around

Luke The guy replied 21

Ruler Since I <u>left</u> my mother's <u>side</u>

In	to	ra	ct	In	nc	



### I've kept all these laws just as you have described

Luke Jesus	And as he <u>test</u> ified, J <u>said</u> You're lacking <u>in</u> one <u>thing</u> Come and follow <u>me</u> , but first you <u>go</u> tta hear the <u>sting</u> Sell up <u>all</u> you <u>own</u> , every <u>single</u> po <u>ssession</u> Give the <u>pro</u> ceeds to the <u>poor</u> to store your <u>trea</u> sure in <u>hea</u> ven	22
Luke	But when the guy heard this he moaned and groaned For he was loaded to the gills with all the stuff that he owned	23
Jesus	And then J <u>looked</u> him in the <u>eye</u> Yep, you're <u>right</u> , it's kinda <u>tough</u> To get <u>in</u> the K.O. <u>G</u> . when you're <u>flush</u> with prime <u>stuff</u>	24
	For it's <u>simpler</u> for a <u>camel</u> to go <u>through</u> a needle's <u>eye</u> Than to <u>get</u> in God's <u>King</u> dom for a <u>super rich guy</u>	25
Crowds Luke	Then <u>who</u> can be <u>saved</u> ? Asked the <u>grou</u> pie gathered <u>squad</u>	26
Jesus	What's impossible for <u>hu</u> mans is <u>poss</u> ible with <u>God</u>	27
Luke Peter	Then <u>Pe</u> ter took the <u>floor</u> Hey J <u>give</u> us our <u>due</u> We <u>left</u> our homes be <u>hind</u> , assigned to <u>come</u> and follow <u>you</u>	28
Luke Jesus	Then <u>turn</u> ing to his <u>crew</u> J said  No <u>matter</u> what you <u>left</u> Let me <u>tell</u> you the <u>truth</u> , no you <u>won't</u> be long be <u>reft</u>	29

If you <u>left</u> them for God's <u>King</u>dom sake then <u>this</u> is how it <u>goes</u>

Whether <u>hou</u>ses or <u>spou</u>ses, folks, <u>kids</u>, sis or <u>bros</u>



We're talking <u>life</u> in all its <u>full</u>ness, both in <u>this</u> age and the <u>next</u> You'll get the <u>bo</u>nus of a <u>life</u>time, the <u>ul</u>timate pay<u>check</u> 30

<sup>\*</sup> V.20 'screw' may be replaced with 'sleep', 'play', or 'fool'.



Summoning the dozen for a seminar he said to them

# **Seeing Jesus**

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Beggar

## A prediction about Jesus

Luke	Summoning the dozen for a seminar he said to them	31
Jesus	You <u>go</u> tta know <u>guys</u> , we're <u>hea</u> ding for Je <u>ru</u> salem	
	When <u>e</u> verything <u>penned</u> about the <u>Son</u> of <u>Man</u>	
	By the <u>prophets</u> will <u>happen</u> a <u>ccor</u> ding to the <u>plan</u>	
	For he'll be de <u>li</u> vered and dis <u>patched</u> to the <u>Gen</u> tile <u>mob</u>	32
	Who will lam <u>bast</u> and <u>blast</u> , they will <u>spit</u> and <u>gob</u>	
	Before he's <u>lashed</u> and <u>thrashed</u> , <u>killed</u> and <u>slain</u>	33
	But <u>on</u> day <u>three</u> , yes he'll <u>rise</u> again	
Luke	But the <u>crew</u> remained <u>clue</u> less, the <u>hi</u> dden truth <u>missed</u>	34
	Be <u>mused</u> and con <u>fused</u> , no they <u>did</u> n't get the <u>gist</u>	
A blind be	eggar	
Luke	As <u>J</u> and his <u>crew</u> approached <u>Je</u> ri <u>cho</u>	35
	A blind <u>begg</u> er begged <u>begg</u> ing by the <u>edge</u> of the <u>road</u>	
	And <u>hea</u> ring the pa <u>rade</u> that was <u>pass</u> ing on <u>through</u>	36
_	He asked	
Beggar	What's going down, what's all the to do?	
Luke	So con <u>cer</u> ning the co <u>mmo</u> tion they <u>told</u> him <u>why</u>	37
Crowds	Yo <u>dude</u> ! J of <u>Na</u> zareth is <u>pass</u> ing on <u>by</u>	
Luke	And so the guy found his voice and he yelled and shouted	38

Seeing Jesus	thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 18
Beggar	Have <u>mer</u> cy on <u>me</u> , Lord, <u>Son</u> of <u>Da</u> vid!	
Luke	Those <u>block</u> ing the <u>view</u> told the <u>guy</u> to wind it <u>in</u> But the <u>beggar</u> cranked it <u>up</u> and made a <u>te</u> rrible <u>din</u>	39
Beggar Luke	Yo! <u>Lord</u> , Son of <u>Da</u> vid, have <u>mer</u> cy on <u>me</u> !  Then J <u>stopped</u> in his <u>tracks</u> when he <u>heard</u> the man's <u>plea</u>	40
	He de <u>man</u> ded and co <u>mman</u> ded for the <u>man</u> to be <u>brought</u> And then he <u>set</u> about <u>as</u> king what it <u>was</u> the man <u>sought</u>	
Jesus Beggar	Tell me <u>how</u> can I <u>help</u> , what can I <u>do</u> for <u>you</u> ? May I regain my <u>sight</u> , Lord <u>take</u> the long <u>view</u>	41
Jesus Luke	Your <u>faith</u> has <u>saved</u> you, re <u>ceive</u> your <u>sight</u> Straight a <u>way</u> , no de <u>lay</u> , with his <u>vi</u> sion made <u>right</u>	42
	The guy <u>ven</u> erated <u>God</u> and followed <u>J</u> with resto <u>ra</u> tion And <u>all</u> who sur <u>veyed</u> praised and <u>gave</u> God their ado <u>ra</u> tion	43



1



# Seeing Jesus (continued)

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Crowd, Zacchaeus (Zach), Chorus, King, Subjects, Employee 1, Employee 2, Employee 3

J entered Jericho and was passing through the place

#### Zach

Luke

	Where a <u>chap</u> , Zach, <u>lived</u> , he was a <u>to</u> tal dis <u>grace</u>	2
	Base, des <u>pised</u> , pint- <u>sized</u> in the <u>reg</u> ion and the <u>se</u> ctor He was the <u>low</u> est of the <u>low</u> , we're talking <u>loa</u> ded tax co <u>llec</u> tor	
	In e <u>ffect</u> , neck <u>stretched</u> , Zach was <u>try</u> ing to <u>cap</u> ture A <u>glimpse</u> of J <u>pass</u> ing but was <u>short</u> of <u>sta</u> ture	3
	Scratch <u>that</u> , the crowds <u>tow</u> ered, and un <u>able to see</u> Zach <u>full</u> ahead <u>sped</u> and climbed a <u>sy</u> camore <u>tree</u>	4
	At a <u>place</u> J would <u>pass</u> as he <u>forged</u> a <u>head</u> And when J <u>got</u> to the <u>spot</u> he looked <u>up</u> and <u>said</u>	5
Jesus	Zach, buddy, what? You up there making a nest? Get your butt down quick cos I'm gonna be your guest	6
Luke	Ex <u>cited</u> , Zach a <u>ligh</u> ted at the <u>speed</u> of <u>light</u> He was <u>hyped</u> and in <u>vi</u> ted J to <u>stay</u> for the <u>night</u>	6
Crowd	But the ongogglers griped about this gathering for dinner J's gone to be the lodger of a spinner and a sinner	7
Luke Zacchaeus	But Zach <u>stood</u> before the <u>Lord</u> Yeah, I <u>get</u> it, I've been <u>gree</u> dy	8

9

12

14



	So I'm <mark>spli</mark> tting	half of all	I own to bless	the poor and	l needy
•	JO I III JPULUITE	Tiati Oi att	I OWII to bicas	tile pool alla	inccuy

And if I've <u>tricked</u> and <u>nicked</u> and claimed and <u>made</u> a false a<u>ccount</u>
Then I'll recom<u>pense</u> and pay them <u>back</u>, four <u>times</u> the first a<u>mount</u>

Jesus Wow! To<u>day</u>, right <u>now</u>, God's sal<u>va</u>tion has <u>come</u>

Cos this brother's also demoed that he's Abraham's son

Chorus Like Abe he had a faith and he counted the cost

Jesus For the Son of Man came to seek and save the wayward lost 10

#### The three servants

Luke The <u>crowds</u> stood a<u>round</u> and were <u>list</u>ening to <u>J</u>

De<u>ba</u>ting postu<u>la</u>ting as they <u>figured</u>, tried to <u>weigh</u>

Play the <u>odds</u> of God's <u>Kingdom coming fully in one go</u> Straight away, no delay, and besides, J was <u>close</u>

To the <u>ci</u>ty of Je<u>ru</u>s'lem, his <u>fi</u>nal desti<u>na</u>tion So he <u>coun</u>tered with a <u>pa</u>rable, a <u>fi</u>tting illust<u>ra</u>tion

Jesus Now a <u>no</u>ble man <u>tra</u>velled to a <u>di</u>stant do<u>main</u>

To <u>have</u> himself <u>kinged</u>, on return the <u>king</u> would <u>reign</u>

But be<u>fore</u> heading <u>off</u> he summoned <u>ten</u> of his work <u>guys</u>

Delegated, designated, money business enterprise

He gave them <u>each</u> a lump of <u>gold</u>, a <u>miss</u>ion which to <u>earn</u>

King In<u>vest</u> it, make it <u>work</u> for me, you a<u>ccrue</u> till I re<u>turn</u>

Jesus But his <u>ha</u>ting subjects <u>envoy sent</u>, the <u>message they were stating</u>
Subjects We don't <u>want</u> this dude to <u>be</u> our king, no <u>way</u> he's legis<u>la</u>ting!



Jesus	Then when the boss returned, now appointed as the king He summoned those employees to see what they would bring	15
	The <u>asset gain they'd gone</u> and made, a <u>gol</u> den profit <u>weigh</u> -in The <u>first</u> stepped up, came <u>forth</u> , reported, <u>sor</u> ted, speaking, <u>say</u> ing	16
Employee 1 King	Check it Boss, I took your gold, ten times is what I made Nice work! Great job! My trusty, loyal aide	17
	Cos you've <u>gone</u> and done <u>good</u> with insi <u>gni</u> ficant re <u>a</u> lities You're <u>go</u> nna take <u>charge</u> and govern <u>ten</u> munici <u>pa</u> lities	
Jesus Employee 2	Then the <u>second staff member</u> , stepped <u>up</u> and took the <u>floor</u> Hey <u>Boss</u> , I took your <u>gold</u> and made it <u>five</u> times <u>more</u>	18
Jesus King Jesus Employee 3	The boss re <u>plied</u> Like <u>wise</u> , over <u>five</u> towns you will <u>reign</u> Then the <u>last</u> came, ex <u>plained</u> Um, I <u>thought</u> I would re <u>tain</u>	19 20
	Your o <u>riginal gold, Lord, it's here, safe and sound</u> I <u>wrapped</u> it in a <u>cloth</u> and kept it <u>bu</u> ried in the <u>ground</u>	
	T.B. <u>F</u> . I was a <u>fraid</u> cos you're a <u>hard</u> ass* <u>peep</u> You don't <u>cre</u> dit but but with <u>draw</u> , don't <u>sow</u> but sure do <u>reap</u>	21
King	You piece of ( <u>beep</u> )! By your <u>own</u> words you'll be <u>tried</u> and truly <u>damned</u> For you <u>knew</u> I was a <u>tough</u> guy and a <u>hard</u> ass* <u>man</u>	22
	With <u>draw</u> ing what I <u>did</u> n't save, the <u>ba</u> lance in the <u>bank</u> <u>Har</u> vesting the <u>pro</u> duce grown from <u>some</u> one else's <u>plants</u>	
	Why din't you stuff it in the bank, get some interest on account	23



### Then when I got back here, could've cashed the whole amount

Jesus	Then he turned to the crowd, the bystanders standing by	
	Saying	
King	Take the lump of gold from this stupid, useless guy	24
	And give it to the first one, the one who made the ton	
Subjects	But boss, he's got already, tenfold more than anyone!	25
King	Listen <u>up</u> , to those who <u>have</u> , even <u>more</u> will be do <u>na</u> ted	26
	But for those that show for nothing, what they have will be abated	

And as for haters, lowlife traitors who didn't want me king

Bring them here for execution for the axe is gonna swing

<sup>\*</sup> V.21 and V.22 'ass' may be replaced with 'hard'



## **ACT 3: JERUSALEM**

## The Arrival in Jerusalem

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Owners, Crew, Crowd, Pharisees, Isaiah, Jeremiah

#### Jesus enters Jerusalem

Luke	When <u>J</u> had finished <u>spea</u> king he beg <u>an</u> his stratag <u>em</u>	28
	In <u>ten</u> tion bent on <u>hea</u> ding for Je <u>ru</u> sa <u>lem</u>	
	Drawing <u>near</u> to the <u>towns</u> of <u>Beth</u> any, Beth <u>phage</u>	29
	By the <u>Mount</u> of Olives <u>hill</u> he was <u>rea</u> dy to engage	23
	Conding two of his grow as a family and delegation	
	Sending two of his <u>crew</u> as a <u>for</u> ward delegation	
Jesus	In the <u>village</u> up a <u>head</u> , there's a <u>don</u> key metro <u>sta</u> tion	30
	And as you <u>en</u> ter the <u>town</u> you'll see a <u>young</u> colt <u>tied</u>	
	Never <u>ri</u> dden, let it <u>loose</u> and bring it <u>here</u> to my <u>side</u>	
	And if <u>ques</u> tions a <u>rise</u> why you're <u>free</u> ing the <u>cord</u>	31
	I autho <u>rise</u> , "This <u>neddy</u> is <u>nee</u> ded by the <u>Lord</u> "	
Luke	So the <u>crew</u> went a <u>head</u> and found it <u>just</u> as J had <u>told</u>	32
Luke	And as they un <u>tied</u> the <u>colt</u> its owners <u>asked</u> and <u>polled</u>	33
_		
Owners	Hey <u>fell</u> as, mind ex <u>plai</u> ning why you're <u>ta</u> king it a <u>way</u> ?	
Crew	The Lord <u>needs</u> this little <u>don</u> key, there's <u>no</u> thing else to <u>say</u>	34
Luke	Then returning to <u>J</u> , they threw their <u>coats</u> on its <u>back</u>	35
	And <u>Je</u> sus climbed a <u>board</u> and headed <u>down</u> the <u>track</u>	
	And as the donkey journeyed on with its precious payload	36
	People <u>stripped</u> their outer <u>coats</u> and <u>spread</u> them <u>down</u> on the <u>road</u>	30
	r eople <u>stripped</u> their outer <u>coats</u> and <u>spread</u> their down on the <u>road</u>	



	And as he <u>hacked</u> down the <u>track</u> leading <u>down</u> the Olive <u>Mount</u> The <u>mul</u> titude and <u>ma</u> sses, gathered <u>crowd</u> began to <u>shout</u>	37
	Praising <u>God</u> for the <u>mi</u> racle <u>works</u> that they'd <u>seen</u> Singing <u>out</u> with <u>joy</u> , their voices <u>se</u> tting the <u>scene</u>	
Crowd	Heavenly <u>peace</u> and prize <u>glo</u> ry is <u>what</u> we pro <u>claim</u> Yo! <u>Bless</u> èd is the <u>King</u> coming <u>in</u> the Lord's <u>name</u> !	38
Luke	But some pharisees jeered, calling J from the crowd	39
Pharisees	Hey! Turn your crew down, for their music's way too loud!	
Jesus	They're a <u>llowed</u> to voca <u>lise</u> , sing <u>prai</u> ses, and <u>shout</u>	40
	For if I <u>put</u> them on <u>mute</u> these stone <u>walls</u> will cry <u>out</u>	
Jesus weeps	s over Jerusalem	
Luke	As <u>J</u> approached the <u>ci</u> ty he <u>cried</u> , began to <u>weep</u>	41
	To Je <u>ru</u> s'lem spread be <u>fore</u> him it was <u>time</u> for him to <u>speak</u>	
Jesus	How I wish you'd only clocked all the things that bring you peace	42
	But <u>now</u> you cannot <u>see</u> them, vision <u>hi</u> dden, sight will <u>cease</u>	
	To be <u>sure</u> the days are <u>loo</u> ming when your <u>en</u> emies will a <u>ttack</u>	43
	They'll <u>scale</u> your city <u>walls</u> , surround you <u>front</u> and <u>back</u>	
	They'll hem you <u>in</u> from every <u>side</u> with <u>cho</u> king busting <u>trou</u> ble	
	Then <u>pul</u> verise you <u>to</u> the ground and <u>crush</u> you into <u>ru</u> bble	44
	Your <u>buil</u> dings and your <u>chil</u> dren will be <u>ru</u> ined, ravaged, <u>wrecked</u>	
	Not a <u>single</u> stone wi <u>thin</u> your walls will <u>stand</u> , be left e <u>rect</u>	
	And you <u>rea</u> lly wanna <u>know</u> what'll <u>cause</u> your final <u>fall</u> ?	
	Cos you <u>did</u> n't diag <u>nose</u> , discern when <u>God</u> came, paid a <u>call</u>	

## Jesus clears the temple

Luke	J entered temple courts to where merchant sellers sitting	45
	Then e <u>vi</u> cted, drove them <u>out</u> saying	
Jesus	<u>List</u> en, it is <u>wri</u> tten	46
(Isaiah)	My <u>house</u> , my <u>home</u> , will be a <u>san</u> ctuary of <u>prayer</u>	
(Jeremiah)	But you've twisted, tilt and turned it to a thieving villains' lair	
Chorus	J was <u>quo</u> ting from I <u>sai</u> ah fifty- <u>six</u> verse <u>se</u> ven	
	And the <u>pro</u> phet Jere <u>mi</u> ah chapter <u>se</u> ven verse e <u>le</u> ven	
Luke	And from then and every day, J was in the temple teaching	47
	But the chief priest, scribes, leaders didn't stop seeking	
	A way to kill J, but all actions were deferred	48
	For the mainline masses were hanging on to every word	





# **Arguing with Authorities**

Parts: Luke, Boffs, Jesus, Owner, Farmers, Crowd, Psalmist, Spies, Sadducees, Scribes, **David** 

### A challenge to authority

ماده

Luke	One <u>day</u> , in the <u>Tem</u> ple, as <u>Je</u> sus was <u>tea</u> ching	1
	Spieling the Good News to the people and preaching	
	He was <u>badgered</u> by a <u>bunch</u> of de <u>man</u> ding <u>boffs</u>	2
	The <u>chief</u> priests, core <u>el</u> ders, and re <u>lig</u> ious law <u>profs</u>	
Boffs	Tell us, who gave you the full weight of seniority?	
	You're doing these things by exactly what authority?	
Jesus	Okay, fair play, let's put a question to you	3
	About John and his baptism, who gave him his due?	4
	Was his <u>li</u> cense di <u>vine</u> or <u>was</u> it from hu <u>ma</u> nity?	
	An <u>origin from earth</u> or a <u>hea</u> ven sent re <u>a</u> lity?	
Luke	Frustrated, they debated, heads together, contemplated	5
	Weighing 'a' or 'b', each choice evaluated	
Boffs	Well, <u>if</u> we say 'from <u>hea</u> ven' then he's <u>go</u> nna ask <u>why</u>	
	We <u>di</u> dn't tune <u>in</u> and be <u>lieve</u> the prophet <u>guy</u>	
	And <u>if</u> we say <u>hu</u> man then we're <u>go</u> nna get <u>stoned</u>	6
	Cos the <u>people have John</u> as a <u>prophet enthroned</u>	
Luke	So the <u>boffs</u> finally <u>an</u> swered that they <u>did</u> n't have a <u>clue</u>	7
Jesus	If you <u>won't</u> tell <u>me</u> then I <u>won't</u> tell <u>you</u> !	8



## The evil farmers

Luke	J began to re <u>late</u> and na <u>rrate</u> a farming <u>pa</u> rable	9
Jesus	A guy sowed a vineyard on land which was arable	
	Renting out to tenant farmers to tend and cultivate	
	While the <u>ow</u> ner went a <u>broad</u> till a <u>far</u> off future <u>date</u>	
	And when the harvest time arrived, it was time to get cashing	10
	Collect his <u>por</u> tion of the <u>crop</u> , his fair <u>share</u> and <u>ra</u> tion	
	So he sent a <u>ser</u> vant to the <u>ten</u> ants but <u>pun</u> ches were <u>lan</u> ded	
	He came to <u>harm</u> on the <u>farm</u> and went a <u>way</u> empty <u>han</u> ded	
	So he <u>sent</u> another <u>ser</u> vant who was <u>bru</u> tally a <u>ssaul</u> ted	11
	Kicked <u>out</u> , unre <u>war</u> ded after <u>be</u> ing in <u>sul</u> ted	
	Unde <u>terred</u> he sent a <u>third</u> time <u>lu</u> cky to the <u>fray</u>	12
	They oppressed and messed him up, sent him packing on his way	
	Then the <u>ow</u> ner of the <u>yard</u> said	13
Owner	What will cause effect?	
	If I send my precious son, p'haps they'll show him some respect?	
Jesus	But when the <u>te</u> nants saw the <u>son</u> , they <u>talked</u> it over <u>say</u> ing	14
Farmers	Isn't he the heir? We've got a better plan than paying	
	If we <u>slay</u> him, bump him <u>off</u> , his in <u>he</u> ritance we'll <u>get</u>	
Jesus	So they threw him out the vineyard and carried out their threat	15
	Now <u>how</u> d'ya suppose the <u>ow</u> ner of the <u>vine</u> yard's gonna <u>act</u>	
	When he hears about the son and how the farmers had him whacked?	

Arguing with	Authorities The People 1	Chapter 20
	Fact <u>check</u> he'll come and <u>send</u> those farmers <u>to</u> a sticky <u>end</u>	16
	And <u>hand</u> the vineyard <u>o</u> ver to some <u>o</u> thers to a <u>ttend</u>	
Luke	When the <u>peeps</u> perceived the <u>pa</u> rable that <u>Je</u> sus finished <u>rapping</u> They said	5
Crowd	Heaven above forbid that such a thing would ever happen!	
Luke	But J <u>looked</u> them in the <u>eye</u>	17
Jesus	Psalm a <u>hun</u> dred and eigh <u>teen</u>	
	Tell me, what does this bit from verse twenty-two mean?	
(Psalmist)	The stone the builders spurned is now the cornerstone	
	Trip <u>o</u> ver it you'll <u>sha</u> tter, boulder <u>cru</u> shing target <u>zone</u>	18
Luke	When the <u>tea</u> chers of the <u>law</u> and the <u>chief</u> priests <u>clocked</u>	19
	That the <u>pa</u> rable was <u>poi</u> nted, it was <u>them</u> being <u>knocked</u>	
	They planned to reign and chain <u>J</u> but the odds were stacked	
	Backing <u>down</u> cos they <u>drea</u> ded how the <u>people</u> would re <u>act</u>	
Taxes for Co	aesar	
Luke	To keep a close eye, the chief leaders sent spies	20
	Posing as legitimised blessings in disguise	
	Trying to <u>slip</u> , trip <u>J</u> with a <u>slick</u> trick <u>ques</u> tion	
	So he'd <u>vi</u> olate the <u>law</u> with a <u>leg</u> al contra <u>ven</u> tion	
	A di <u>ssen</u> sion like <u>this</u> would <u>come</u> to the a <u>tten</u> tion	
	Of the governor's tyranny and lead to a detention	
Spies	Yo! <u>Tea</u> cher we <u>know</u> that you <u>preach</u> and <u>teach</u>	21
	Only what's right and that you don't impeach	

Arguing with	Authorities The People 1	Chapter 20
	Or de <u>fer</u> to any <u>one</u> , you're glued to <u>God's</u> true <u>way</u>	
	So the <u>em</u> pire <u>tax</u> - should we <u>pay</u> and o <u>bey</u> ?	22
Luke	But <u>J</u> saw straight <u>through</u> their <u>de</u> vious de <u>cep</u> tion	23
	Right back <u>at</u> them, he <u>posed</u> this <u>ques</u> tion	
Jesus	<u>Show</u> me a de <u>na</u> rius, <u>Ro</u> man silver <u>min</u> ted	24
	Whose <u>head</u> is in the <u>cen</u> tre, round the <u>edge</u> whose name is <u>prin</u> te	d?
Spies	<u>Cae</u> sar Augustus, the <u>emperor</u> , top <u>dog's</u>	
Jesus	Then give to <u>Cae</u> sar what's <u>Cae</u> sar's, and to <u>God</u> what's <u>God's</u>	25
Luke	Blown away by J's reply, the spies were silent, tongue-tied	26
	They couldn't <u>trip</u> him up in <u>pu</u> blic, how <u>e</u> ver hard they <u>tried</u>	
A discussion	about resurrection	
Luke	Some re <u>lig</u> ious leader <u>types</u> called <u>Sa</u> ddu <u>cees</u>	27
	Were <u>ill</u> -at- <u>ease</u> , saying <u>no</u> bo <u>dy's</u>	
	Gonna <u>rise</u> from the <u>dead</u> , no it <u>just</u> ain't <u>true</u>	
	So they <u>came</u> to <u>J</u> with a <u>sly</u> trick <u>Q</u>	
Sadducees	Teacher, <u>Mo</u> ses wrote <u>down</u> in <u>one</u> of his <u>skits</u>	28
	That if a guy pops his <u>clogs</u> and leaves his <u>wife</u> and no <u>kids</u>	
	Then his <u>bro</u> takes his <u>place</u> and has a <u>claim</u> to <u>stake</u>	
	Getting <u>hitched</u> and raising <u>kids</u> for his <u>bro</u> ther's name's <u>sake</u>	
	Now suppose there's seven bro's and the eldest's on the case	29
	But he <u>croaks</u> with no <u>kids</u> so the <u>se</u> cond takes his <u>place</u>	29-30
	Then a third, and so it goes, until all seven drop dead	31
	No <u>kids</u> , story <u>ends</u> with the <u>wi</u> dow's death <u>bed</u>	31-32

	Since she <u>had</u> seven <u>hu</u> bbies, please <u>an</u> swer our <u>plea</u> On the <u>re</u> surrection <u>day</u> , whose <u>wife</u> will she <u>be</u> ?	33
Jesus	Those who live in the here and now	34
	Get <u>hitched</u> , wed together with a <u>ma</u> rital <u>vow</u>	
	But <u>those</u> considered <u>wor</u> thy of the <u>coming age</u> Who get <u>dead</u> -resu <u>rrec</u> ted, roll <u>on</u> the next <u>stage</u>	35
	No they <u>won't</u> get <u>hitched</u> nor <u>wed</u> to one a <u>no</u> ther Cos they <u>won't</u> need to <u>ma</u> rry, be a <u>fa</u> ther or a <u>mo</u> ther	
	They'll <u>be</u> like <u>angels</u> and will <u>no</u> longer <u>die</u>	36
	Being <u>re</u> surrection <u>kids</u> , kin <u>of</u> the Big <u>Guy</u>	
	But <u>as</u> you mention <u>Mo</u> ses did you <u>know</u> that he <u>showed</u> That the <u>dead</u> are <u>raised</u> - Burning <u>Bush</u> epi <u>sode</u>	37
	In <u>Ex</u> odus <u>three</u> verse <u>six</u> he claim <u>makes</u> That the <u>Lord's</u> still the <u>God</u> of Abe, <u>I</u> saac, and <u>Jake</u>	
	They're all a <u>live</u> to <u>God</u> , just as <u>Mo</u> ses <u>said</u> God's the <u>God</u> of the <u>li</u> ving and <u>not</u> of the <u>dead</u>	38
Luke	Some law <u>tea</u> chers <u>said</u>	39
Scribes	Teach, we <u>like</u> what you <u>say</u> !	
Luke	And then <u>no</u> -one dared <u>ask</u> him more <u>ques</u> tions that <u>day</u>	40
Whose so	n is the Messiah?	
Jesus	How can it be said that Christ is David's son?	41
	For <u>Dave</u> himself <u>says</u> in Psalm one- <u>ten</u> verse <u>one</u>	42

Arguing with	Authorities Thehip-hop-gospel	Chapter 20
David	The Lord said to mine, "Sit at my right hand	43
	un <u>til</u> I make your <u>e</u> nemies your <u>firm</u> foot <u>stand</u> "	
Jesus	So <u>how</u> can he be his <u>son</u> if Dave <u>calls</u> him <u>Lord</u> ?	44
Luke	Then he said to his crew in front of the horde	45
Jesus	Beware of the Scribes who parade in long robes	46
	Loving attention they get when they strike a pose	
	The respect they get being greeted in the streets	
	In the synagogue meetings, banquing honorific seats	
	They devour widow's houses, recite showy long prayers	47
	They'll get a greater condemnation for their putting on their airs	





# Jesus in the Temple

Parts: Luke, Jesus, People

## The widow's offering

Luke	As <u>J</u> looked <u>up</u> he saw the <u>rich</u> making <u>off</u> erings <u>To</u> the temple <u>trea</u> sury ringing <u>up</u> the cash cha <u>chings</u>	1
	He <u>al</u> so saw a <u>wi</u> dow, she was <u>poor</u> but heeding <u>rites</u> Flipping <u>in</u> two little <u>coins</u> , called <u>lep</u> tons, tiny <u>mites</u>	2
Jesus	Yo! <u>Check</u> out this poor <u>wi</u> dow and <u>see</u> what she has <u>done</u> <u>Tru</u> ly she has <u>off</u> ered, given <u>more</u> than any <u>one</u>	3
	The <u>rich</u> gave from their <u>wealth</u> , from a <u>bun</u> dance they were <u>gi</u> ving Yet she <u>gave</u> from her <u>po</u> verty <u>all</u> she had for <u>li</u> ving	4
Jesus speak	s about the future	
Luke	Some were <u>tal</u> king about the <u>temple</u> and <u>giving</u> it the <u>nod</u> how it was <u>decked</u> with stunning <u>stones</u> and <u>gifts</u> to honour <u>God</u>	5
Jesus	Yes, this <u>e</u> difice you're <u>loo</u> king at, its <u>days</u> are more than <u>num</u> bered Not a <u>single</u> stone <u>left</u> intact - <u>flatt</u> ened, nuked, and <u>plun</u> dered	6
People	Teacher, <u>when</u> will this go <u>down</u> , the <u>fore</u> cast be ful <u>filled</u> And <u>will</u> we get a <u>war</u> ning that the <u>trigger</u> will be <u>pulled</u> ?	7
Jesus	Watch <u>out!</u> Don't be <u>duped</u> by countless <u>co</u> ming in my <u>name</u> Claiming, " <u>Look</u> it's me! The <u>time</u> is now!" Don't <u>play</u> their bogus <u>game</u>	8
	Same, <u>when</u> you hear of <u>wars</u> and insur <u>rec</u> tions do not <u>fear</u> Cos <u>first</u> these things must <u>happen</u> fore end <u>cre</u> dits will a <u>ppear</u>	9



For <u>king</u> dom will bust <u>king</u> dom, and <u>na</u> tions start to <u>fight</u>	10
Fanning the flames of conflict there'll be famines, plagues, and plight	11
Right, monster quakes will ravage as the ground beneath us stirs	11
There'll be <u>dread</u> events, great <u>hea</u> ven signs, but be <u>fore</u> all this o <u>ccurs</u>	11-12
They'll <u>trap</u> you and <u>rack</u> you, <u>bring</u> ing down the <u>ha</u> mmer	12
Hand you <u>o</u> ver to the <u>syn</u> agogues and <u>put</u> you in the <u>sla</u> mmer	12
Haul your ass* before the courts and all because of me	
Haul your <u>ass*</u> before the <u>courts</u> and <u>all</u> because of <u>me</u> Before <u>gov</u> ernors and <u>kings</u> you'll <u>get</u> to make my <u>plea</u>	12-13
And <u>when</u> you're in the <u>wit</u> ness stand don't <u>stress</u> about de <u>fence</u>	14
For I'll give you <u>wis</u> dom and the <u>words</u> as <u>soon</u> as you co <u>mmence</u>	15
With a sense of inspiration that's divine and heaven picked	
Your <u>foes</u> will fail to <u>arg</u> ue, in <u>ept</u> to contra <u>dict</u>	
Kicked and <u>back</u> stabbed by <u>pa</u> rents, <u>bro</u> thers, rellies, <u>mates</u>	16
Be <u>trayed</u> , parking your <u>back</u> sides out <u>side</u> the pearly <u>gates</u>	
Mass <u>ha</u> ters gonna <u>hate</u> cos you <u>ca</u> rry my <u>name</u>	17
But not a <u>hair</u> on your <u>head</u> will burn <u>up</u> in the <u>flame</u>	18
Through pur <u>su</u> ing your goals, staying <u>at</u> the con <u>trols</u>	19
You're gonna win <u>life</u> and you're gonna <u>gain</u> your <u>souls</u>	
Then <u>fi</u> nally, when you <u>see</u> and hear from <u>eye</u> witness <u>sour</u> ces	20
Je <u>ru</u> salem su <u>rroun</u> ded by <u>hard</u> , armed, violent <u>for</u> ces	
Of course you'll <u>know</u> the time of <u>cri</u> sis, final <u>hour</u> has <u>come</u>	
To escape the desolation you gotta turn and run	21
I D DOGGE CITE GEOGRAFIOTI FOR LOTTE TUTIN TUTIN TUTI	



For your <u>lives</u> to the <u>hills</u> if you're <u>li</u> ving in Ju <u>dea</u>	
And if you're <u>li</u> ving in the <u>ci</u> ty get the <u>hell</u> out of <u>there</u>	
And if you're <u>li</u> ving in the <u>burbs</u> don't <u>head</u> for the <u>town</u>	
For these <u>pun</u> ishment <u>days</u> play <u>scripts</u> written <u>down</u>	22
No <u>words</u> can con <u>vey</u> or pro <u>fess</u> or ex <u>press</u>	23
For expecting, nursing mums the <u>level</u> of dis <u>tress</u>	
For the <u>land</u> will be afflicted and God's <u>wrath</u> will be in <u>flic</u> ted	
Repri <u>man</u> ding, retri <u>bu</u> tion as this <u>peo</u> ple are con <u>vic</u> ted	
They'll be <u>floored</u> by the <u>sword</u> , <u>slaugh</u> tered, wasted, and <u>slain</u>	24
Ex <u>iled</u> to the <u>na</u> tions, taken <u>cap</u> tive, put in <u>chains</u>	
Until their appointed time is up there'll be an occupation	
The <u>fo</u> reigners, the <u>Gen</u> tiles, will <u>tram</u> ple this lo <u>ca</u> tion	
Yes the <u>ci</u> ty will be <u>ran</u> sacked, Je <u>ru</u> s'lem over <u>run</u>	
There'll be <u>signs</u> in sky and <u>hea</u> ven, in the <u>stars</u> , and moon, and <u>sun</u>	25
And on the <u>earth</u> there will be <u>tur</u> moil tween the <u>diff</u> ering <u>na</u> tions	
The <u>seas</u> will churn, the <u>waves</u> will crash with <u>cruel</u> reverbe <u>ra</u> tions	
Shaking <u>po</u> wers of the <u>hea</u> vens, <u>some</u> on earth will <u>faint</u>	26
From fore <u>bo</u> ding fear of <u>what's</u> to come, the <u>world's</u> forbidding <u>fate</u>	
Then they'll <u>see</u> the the Son of <u>Man</u> arriving, <u>co</u> ming in a <u>cloud</u>	27
With <u>po</u> wer and great <u>glo</u> ry, time to <u>stand</u> out from the <u>crowd</u>	27-28
So lift your <u>heads</u> , buckle <u>up</u> , it's time to <u>start</u> the <u>en</u> gine	
When you <u>see</u> all this, get <u>in</u> to gear, your re <u>dem</u> ption's gonna <u>ha</u> ppen	



Luke	Then <u>J</u> rapped a <u>pa</u> rable, a <u>ly</u> ric about <u>trees</u>	29
Jesus	Take the fig, for example, when a tree sprouts leaves	29-30
	You can see for yourselves that summer will appear	
	Like <u>wise</u> , sur <u>mise</u> that God's <u>king</u> dom is <u>near</u>	31
	Listen up to the truth, this gen won't expire	32
	Until <u>all</u> these things have <u>happened right down</u> to the <u>wire</u>	
	Higher <u>Hea</u> ven and lower <u>earth</u> may e <u>ven</u> tually pass a <u>way</u>	33
	But my words will never perish, no they're here for good to stay	
	So give regard, be on guard that your hearts are not oppressed	34
	With life's worries, getting drunk, giving, living to excess	
	So that day doesn't sneak up and catch you by surprise	
	Like a <u>trap</u> , snapping <u>down</u> on <u>e</u> veryone a <u>live</u>	35
	Stay a <u>lert</u> the whole <u>time</u> and pray you <u>hack</u> and tole <u>rate</u>	36
	Having the strength to resist and make your great escape	
	From all that will transpire, prevail, and land	
	That before the Son of Man you're giving props and stand	
Luke	Now, <u>du</u> ring every <u>day</u> J was <u>in</u> the temple <u>prea</u> ching	37
	Spending <u>nights</u> on Olive <u>Mount</u> , <u>hea</u> ding there each <u>e</u> vening	
	And <u>all</u> the peeps would <u>get</u> up, <u>ear</u> ly morning <u>lea</u> ving	
	Heading for the temple to listen to him teaching	

<sup>\*</sup> V.12 'ass' may be replaced with 'self'



## **Chapter 22**



## The Last Supper

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Pete, Jon, Crew, Chorus, Isaiah

#### Judas

Luke	Passover was approaching with unleavened bread, no yeast	1
Chorus	A re <u>mi</u> nder of the <u>Ex</u> odus from <u>Egypt</u> , party <u>feast</u>	
Luke	The <u>chief</u> priests and <u>tea</u> chers of the <u>law</u> were ascer <u>tai</u> ning	2
Lanc	Whether <u>J</u> could be <u>slain</u> with impo <u>li</u> tical cam <u>paig</u> ning	_
	Arranging to outerminate andicate this faction	
	Ar <u>ra</u> nging to ex <u>ter</u> minate, e <u>ra</u> dicate this <u>fac</u> tion  A <u>fraid</u> attack with <u>ac</u> tion, cause a <u>pub</u> lic bad re <u>ac</u> tion	
	Then <u>Sa</u> tan jumped in <u>Ju</u> das, skewed, de <u>lu</u> ded crew in <u>for</u> mer Co <u>llu</u> ded and con <u>clu</u> ded to be <u>tray</u> the good re <u>for</u> mer	3
	comuded and concided to be <u>may</u> the good re <u>lor</u> ther	
	His <u>name</u> was Is <u>ca</u> riot, one <u>twelfth</u> of J's <u>band</u>	
	With <u>tem</u> ple guard co <u>mman</u> ders and chief <u>priests</u> Judas <u>planned</u>	4
	To take <u>down</u> and hand <u>o</u> ver the Lord <u>Je</u> sus to be <u>killed</u>	
	They were <u>thrilled</u> and <u>willed</u> that Judas' <u>po</u> ckets would be <u>filled</u>	5
	With immunity, impunity, agreed to seek an opportunity	6
	To <u>then</u> surrender <u>J</u> surrep <u>ti</u> tious of co <u>mmu</u> nity	
Preparation	าร	
Luke	The <u>day</u> of Un <u>lea</u> vened <u>Bread</u> a <u>rrived</u>	7
	And the <u>Pass</u> over <u>lamb</u> had to <u>be</u> su <u>pplied</u>	
	So <u>J</u> relayed a <u>couple</u> on a <u>mu</u> tton meat <u>mi</u> ssion	8
Jesus	You gotta <u>prep</u> the Pe <u>sah</u> so now <u>go</u> and make pro <u>vi</u> sion	



Pete	Where do you intend to send your assembling committee?	9
Jon	Where do you intend to send your assembling committee?	
Jesus	See, you'll meet a guy, when you go into the city	10
	He <u>clasps</u> an ice <u>bag</u> and it's <u>him</u> you gotta <u>tag</u>	
	And back <u>track</u> to a <u>house</u> , to the <u>ow</u> ner wave a <u>flag</u>	11
	Say, "The Rabbi has a Q he'd like to put to you	
	Where's the guest suite to eat the Pesah with his crew?"	
	He'll <u>lead</u> you up <u>stairs</u> to a <u>decked</u> and ready <u>room</u>	12
	And that's the place you'll prep the eats we're gonna consume	12
ماريا		10
Luke	So the <u>couple came across</u> the pad ex <u>ac</u> tly as he <u>said</u> And they <u>prepped</u> the Pesah <u>di</u> nner, lamb, <u>sides</u> , and wine and <u>bread</u>	13
Bread aı	nd Wine	
	Now at Pass <u>o</u> ver <u>time</u> , J and his <u>crew</u> re <u>clined</u>	14
Jesus	I've been <u>keen</u> to <u>feed</u> on this <u>food</u> and <u>dine</u>	
	Before I have to suffer, a last Pesah with my squad	15
	Stilled till it's fulfilled in the Kingdom of God	16
Luke	And post giving God thanks he took the fine wine cup	17
Jesus	Please <u>share</u> it all <u>out</u> , dole and <u>di</u> vvy all <u>up</u>	
	Note, from this point on I won't drink from the vine	18
	Until the K.O.G comes and I've crossed the finish line	
Luke	Then he <u>reached</u> across the <u>ta</u> ble and <u>took</u> a loaf of <u>bread</u>	
<del>-</del>	Thanking <u>God</u> the bloke <u>broke</u> it into <u>pie</u> ces to be <u>fed</u>	

The Last Supp	thehip-hopgospel	Chapter 22
Jesus	I'm giving you my body and this is from me Copy this when you gather in my fond memory	19
Luke Jesus	Like <u>wise</u> , after <u>supper</u> , he held the <u>cup</u> in <u>view</u> This <u>cup's</u> the new <u>deal</u> , it's my <u>blood</u> that's shed for <u>you</u>	20
	But <u>note</u> , my back- <u>sta</u> bber, yep, the <u>one</u> who will dis <u>a</u> ble Is <u>sat</u> right <u>here</u> and his <u>hand</u> is on the t <u>a</u> ble	21
	For the <u>Son</u> of Man'll <u>rise</u> as <u>scri</u> pture has con <u>veyed</u> But <u>woe</u> , going <u>down</u> , is <u>one</u> who has be <u>trayed</u>	22
Luke	Then the <u>crew</u> began to <u>ask</u> themselves, to <u>blame</u> , defame, a <u>ssign</u> Which <u>one</u> of them would <u>dare</u> commit this <u>shame</u> ful heinous <u>crim</u>	23 <u>1e</u>
Who's the gr	reatest?	
Luke	Then the <u>crew</u> began de <u>ba</u> ting about <u>who'd</u> be the <u>grea</u> test But J <u>sta</u> ted on what <u>ba</u> sis they be <u>ra</u> ted as <u>straigh</u> test	24
Jesus	You see, <u>pres</u> idents and <u>kings</u> want you <u>un</u> der their <u>thumb</u> <u>Lord</u> ing over <u>peeps</u> with vain <u>ti</u> tles home- <u>spun</u>	25
	But don't <u>fo</u> llow that <u>road</u> , if you <u>want</u> your props in <u>creased</u> Then you've <u>got</u> to be su <u>bor</u> dinate, the <u>low</u> est and the <u>least</u>	26
	So, the <u>diner or the server, which</u> of them's the <u>greater?</u> It's the <u>cli</u> ent of <u>course</u> , but I <u>came</u> to you as <u>wai</u> ter	27
	You're the <u>crew</u> who stood <u>by</u> me through <u>thick</u> and <u>thin</u> All <u>smiles</u> in my <u>trials</u> , no you <u>did</u> n't give <u>in</u>	28
	So a <u>king</u> dom I con <u>fer</u> to you, a <u>ho</u> ly do <u>min</u> ion <u>Just</u> as my <u>Dad</u> passed me the <u>keys</u> to the <u>king</u> dom	29



	So you can <u>eat</u> and drink with <u>me</u> , in my <u>king</u> dom, sit on <u>thrones</u>	30
	<u>Judg</u> ing, ruling <u>o</u> ver Israel's <u>do</u> zen tribal <u>zones</u>	
A predict	ion about Peter	
Jesus	<u>Si</u> mon, Simon, <u>lis</u> ten! Satan's de <u>man</u> ded and ob <u>tained</u>	31
	To <u>sieve</u> and sift you <u>all</u> like a <u>sif</u> ter sifting <u>grain</u>	
	But <u>Si</u> I've prayed like <u>cra</u> zy that your <u>faith</u> won't <u>fail</u> you	32
	And when you're <u>back</u> on <u>track</u> , gotta <u>re</u> inforce the <u>crew</u>	
Pete	Lord you know I'm die-hard, dedicated, and driven	33
	I'll <u>fo</u> llow you to <u>pri</u> son if death <u>pen</u> alty is <u>gi</u> ven	
Jesus	I'm <u>tell</u> ing you, <u>Pete</u> , fore the <u>cock</u> crows to <u>day</u>	34
	You'll have disowned me three times, a denial triple play	
Purses ar	nd Bags	
Jesus	Now when I sent you out without a wallet, bag, or shoes	35
	Did you want for anything or have anything to lose?	
Crew	No!	
Jesus	But <u>if</u> you've got a <u>bag</u> or wallet, time to <u>put</u> it into <u>ser</u> vice	36
	And <u>if</u> you're swordless, <u>sell</u> your coat, <u>get</u> the cash and <u>pur</u> chase	
	Listen up! For what is writ'll be fulfilled in me	37
Chorus	And <u>J</u> began to <u>quote</u> from I <u>sai</u> ah fifty <u>three</u>	
(Isaiah)	They con <u>sid</u> ered his <u>kind</u> to be a <u>cri</u> minal <u>mind</u>	
Jesus	See what's <u>being defined</u> is what the <u>prophet outlined</u>	
Crew	Hey, <u>J</u> , check it <u>out</u> , we <u>have</u> two <u>swords</u>	38
Jesus	It's enough, it'll do	



Luke This is the <u>word</u> of the <u>Lord</u>



### Jesus is Arrested

Parts: Luke, Jesus, Girl, Pete, Bystander 1, Bystander 2, Guards, Council, Crew

### Jesus prays

Luke	J <u>went,</u> as his <u>wont,</u> up to the <u>Olive Mount</u> And his <u>crew</u> followed <u>on</u> with a <u>full</u> head <u>count</u>	39
	And his <u>crew</u> followed <u>on</u> with a <u>rate</u> head <u>count</u>	
	Then they reached the final target and his destination	40
Jesus	Time to <u>pray</u> that you <u>don't</u> slip <u>trip</u> into temp <u>ta</u> tion	
Luke	Then <u>J</u> decamped, with <u>drew</u> about a <u>stone's</u> throw a <u>way</u>	41
	And <u>ge</u> tting on his <u>knees</u> he knelt <u>down</u> to <u>pray</u>	
Jesus	Father if you're willing take this burden and this ton	42
	So <u>hea</u> vy, not <u>mine</u> but your <u>will</u> it must be <u>done</u>	
Luke	Then did a heavenly angel come to his aid?	43
	The more tor <u>men</u> ted he got, the <u>har</u> der he <u>prayed</u>	44
	And <u>did</u> his sweat <u>tri</u> ckle down like <u>great</u> drops of <u>blood</u>	
	Falling on the floor and drilling down in the mud?	
	When he rose from <u>pray</u> ing he found his <u>crew</u> fast a <u>sleep</u>	45
	They were <u>spent</u> , shot, and <u>weary</u> , bone <u>tired</u> with <u>grief</u>	
Jesus	Hey, why you sleeping? Gotta get up and pray	46
	That the <u>hea</u> vy times of <u>tri</u> al won't <u>come</u> and bar your <u>way</u>	
Betrayea	and Arrested	
Luke	While he was still speaking crashed an armed flash mob	47
	Led by <u>Ju</u> das, crew im <u>po</u> ster, who <u>scored</u> an inside <u>job</u>	



	As a <u>poi</u> nter to the <u>po</u> sse he went to <u>J</u> with a <u>kiss</u>	
Jesus	<u>Judas</u> , you be <u>tray</u> ing the Son of <u>Man</u> like <u>this</u> ?	48
Luke Crew	When his <u>crew</u> saw them <u>coming</u> , they asked the <u>Lord</u> about the <u>hordes</u> Should we <u>fight</u> 'n strike'm <u>down</u> with our <u>weapons</u> and our <u>swords</u> ?	49
Luke	Then a <u>crew</u> drew a <u>blade</u> and slashed the <u>high</u> priest's <u>slave</u> <u>Sli</u> cing, dicing, <u>bar</u> bing with a <u>right</u> ear <u>shave</u>	50
Jesus Luke	Cut it <u>out</u> , back <u>down</u> , pack it <u>in</u> , a dis <u>grace!</u> And he <u>took</u> the servant's <u>ear</u> and spliced it <u>back</u> in <u>place</u>	51
	Then <u>J</u> addressed the <u>posse</u> of <u>bosses</u> and chief <u>priests</u> The <u>gang</u> who'd come to <u>grab</u> him with the <u>tem</u> ple po <u>lice</u>	52
Jesus	Have you <u>come</u> in riot <u>gear</u> as <u>if</u> I were a <u>ban</u> dit Even <u>though</u> we met each <u>day</u> , I'm trying to <u>un</u> der <u>stand</u> it?	53
	You didn't <u>bust</u> me in the <u>temple</u> but <u>this</u> is your <u>hour</u> As the <u>night</u> time shadows <u>shroud</u> the darkness <u>wield</u> ing its <u>power</u>	
Peter de	nies Jesus	
Luke	Then <u>gra</u> bbing, <u>na</u> bbing <u>J</u> they <u>led</u> him a <u>way</u> <u>Hoiked</u> him to the <u>house</u> of the <u>high</u> pa <u>dre</u>	54
	Pete <u>tail</u> chased the <u>gang</u> and the <u>hard</u> armed <u>guard</u> To <u>where</u> they kindled <u>fire</u> in the <u>cen</u> tre of his <u>yard</u>	55
	And as they <u>sat</u> themselves a <u>round</u> Pete <u>grabbed</u> himself a <u>seat</u> When he <u>heard</u> a staring <u>ser</u> vant girl in the <u>fire</u> light <u>bleat</u>	56
Girl	Hey! This guy sitting here is one of J's crew!	

Jesus is Arres	sted Unemplace Plants	Chapter 22
Luke	But Pete de <u>nied</u> it	57
Pete	Woman, know him? What? I haven't got a clue!	
Luke	A little <u>la</u> ter on a <u>no</u> ther guy was <u>heard</u> to <u>say</u>	58
Bystander 1	You're <u>de</u> fo J's <u>crew</u> !	
Pete	Man! I'm <u>tell</u> ing you no <u>way</u> !	
Luke	Then about an hour later yet another insisted	59
Bystander 2	This <u>guy's</u> a Gali <u>lean</u> , so he's <u>sure</u> ly en <u>lis</u> ted?	
Luke	Black <u>lis</u> ted, per <u>sis</u> ted, <u>Pe</u> ter re <u>sis</u> ted	
Pete	It's a <u>bucket load of bull, what you're say</u> ing, it's <u>twis</u> ted!	60
Luke	But he <u>choked</u> as he <u>spoke</u> when he <u>heard</u> a cock <u>crow</u>	
	The Lord caught his gaze and Pete's shame began to grow	61
	Remembering J's lyric and his visionary rhymes	
	"Be <u>fore</u> the cock <u>crows</u> you'll dis <u>own</u> me three <u>times</u> "	
	Peter was distraught, his heart an implosion	62
	He staggered outside, overcome with emotion	
Jesus befor	e the Council	
Luke	Now J's guards began to goad and rough him up good	63
	<u>Poun</u> ding him with <u>ques</u> tions, head <u>cov</u> ered in a <u>hood</u>	64
Guards	Go ahead prophet prophesy! Which one of us is hitting?	
Luke	Unremitting, lip splitting, with vicious insults spitting	65
	Then at <u>dawn</u> and first <u>light</u> J was <u>led</u> before the <u>lea</u> ders	66
	Public <u>coun</u> cil, both chief <u>priests</u> , elders <u>and</u> the law <u>tea</u> chers	
Council	If you're the Me <u>ssi</u> ah just <u>tell</u> us!	67

Jesus is Arre	sted Thehip-hop-go-pel	Chapter 22
Jesus	No, you <u>won't</u> believe it's <u>true</u>	
	And you <u>would</u> n't answer <u>me</u> if I <u>asked</u> the Q to <u>you</u>	68
	But from <u>now</u> the Son of <u>Man</u> will be <u>sea</u> ted to the <u>right</u>	69
	Of God the Lord almighty, of all power and all might	
Council	Are <u>you</u> , then, the <u>Son</u> of God?	70
Jesus	You <u>say</u> that I am <u>he</u>	
Council	We've <u>heard</u> it from his <u>lips</u> , what further <u>in</u> tel do we <u>need</u> ?	71



# **Chapter 23**



### The Death of Jesus

Parts: Luke, Accusers, Pilate, Jesus, Crowd, Leaders, Soldiers, Criminal 1, Criminal 2, Centurion

Then the full assembly stood and led I to Pontious Pilate

#### The accusations

ماييا

Luke	Then the <u>full</u> assembly <u>stood</u> and led <u>J</u> to Pontious <u>Pi</u> late	1
	Where they a <u>bused</u> and a <u>ccused</u> , began to <u>slam</u> and free <u>style</u> it	2
Accusers	This guy's been subverting and perverting our nation	
	<u>Aim</u> ing for ce <u>ssa</u> tion of your <u>Ro</u> man tax <u>a</u> tion	
	He <u>calls</u> himself Me <u>ssi</u> ah, an a <u>noin</u> ted <u>king</u>	
Pilate	Are you the <u>king</u> of the <u>Jews</u> ?	3
Jesus	You're spitting that's my thing	
Luke	Then Pilate lip-proclaimed to the chief priests and masses	4
Pilate	There's no <u>b</u> asis to your <u>claims</u> to make <u>fi</u> nal judgment <u>pass</u> es	
Luke	They were <u>scree</u> ching	5
Accusers	But he's been <u>teach</u> ing over <u>all</u> Jud <u>e</u> a	
	Lighting <u>fires</u> and stirring <u>peeps</u> from Gali <u>lee</u> right up to <u>here!</u>	
lacus bafar	a Hawa d	
Jesus before	е негоа	
Luke	When <u>Pi</u> late tuned his <u>di</u> al to <u>what</u> they were de <u>cree</u> ing	
	He <u>asked</u> them if the <u>guy</u> was a <u>full</u> -blown Gali <u>lean</u>	6
	And when detected J was subject under Herod's crown	7
	He <u>passed</u> the buck to <u>An</u> tipas who <u>happ'd</u> to be in <u>town</u>	
	Now <u>H</u> was down with <u>mee</u> ting J and <u>pulled</u> an inward <u>smile</u>	
	Sweet to meet and greet the guy, he'd been waiting for a while	8



	The <u>head</u> lines he'd been <u>hee</u> ding r.e. <u>J</u> had made him <u>pine</u>	
	And he <u>hoped</u> to see him <u>pull</u> a perfect <u>mi</u> racle, a <u>sign</u>	
	While the <u>scribes</u> and priestly <u>lea</u> ders stood <u>bla</u> zing, griping <u>by</u>	g
	Herod <u>put</u> the screws on <u>J</u> who dried <u>up</u> , gave no re <u>ply</u>	
	Then <u>He</u> rod with his <u>sol</u> diers slammed, <u>sla</u> ted and be <u>ra</u> ted	11
	Aggravated they had J dressed up and decorated	
	In a <u>first</u> rate <u>robe</u> J was <u>packed</u> , returned to <u>sen</u> der	
	Recon <u>ci</u> ling Pilate, <u>He</u> rod, proper <u>bro</u> mance <u>men</u> der	12
Jesus is s	sentenced	
	Then Pilate had the chief priests, leaders, peeps gathered	13
Pilate	You a <u>ccuse</u> this rabbi <u>re</u> bel of <u>be</u> ing a bio <u>ha</u> zard	14
	I've <u>an</u> alysed the <u>guy</u> before your <u>ve</u> ry <u>eyes</u>	
	And <u>found</u> no <u>grounds</u> for <u>you</u> to chas <u>tise</u>	
	And <u>nei</u> ther did <u>He</u> rod who had him <u>ex</u> tra <u>di</u> ted	15
	Back to <u>us</u> , so no ex <u>cuse</u> for exe <u>cu</u> tion to be <u>ci</u> ted	
	So I've decided to have him <u>flogged</u> and <u>let</u> him <u>go</u>	16
_uke	You see he was ob <u>liged</u> to provide a fest <u>cle</u> mency show	17
	The <u>crowd</u> began to <u>shout</u> , to <u>cuss</u> and to <u>fuss</u>	
Crowd	Take <u>Je</u> sus a <u>way</u> and release Ba <u>ra</u> bbas to <u>us</u> !	18
_uke	Now Barabbas was in detention in the house of correction	19
	In <u>dic</u> ted for <u>mur</u> der and for in <u>ci</u> ting insu <u>rrec</u> tion	20
	But <u>Pi</u> late wanted <u>J</u> to have a <u>sen</u> tence sus <u>pen</u> sion	20
	Dut I late wanted of to have a sentence suspension	20

The Death of Jesus Chapter 23 So he repeated his appeal, but they yelled their dissention 21 Crucify! Crucify! Crucify and die! Crowd For the third time Pilate asked the people Luke 22 Pilate Why? What crime has he committed? There's no proof for execution Therefore I'll have him flogged and freed, the fitting, right solution But the crowd persisted shouting he be crucified Luke 23 And J's appeal was denied as their tempest turned the tide So Pilate voiced his verdict that their writ should be granted 24 He showed favour, signed a waiver, for the name they had chanted 25 And Barabbas rebel killer took a deep, long breath As J was handed over and condemned to certain death Jesus is crucified As J was led away, they seized Simon of Cyrene\* Luke 26 On a <u>vi</u>sit from the <u>coun</u>try and ar<u>ri</u>ving on the <u>scene</u> he Was bagged to tag J and carry his cross While the crowds followed on distraught at the loss 27 While trailing and wailing the girls were breast-beating Meeting their eyes J started entreating 28 Daughters of Jerus'lem, don't cry for me Jesus but weep for yourselves and the kid on your knee

29

See the days are surely coming when your hearts will pour

'Blessèd are the barren and the wombs that never bore



	And <u>bless</u> ed are the <u>breasts</u> that <u>ne</u> ver <u>nursed</u> '	
Chorus	Then from Ho <u>se</u> a ten, <u>eight</u> J <u>quo</u> ted this <u>verse</u>	
Jesus	'They're <u>shou</u> ting to the <u>moun</u> tains, "Now <u>fall</u> on our <u>head</u> " And <u>hur</u> ling to the <u>hills</u> , "Kill and <u>bu</u> ry us <u>dead</u> "'	30
	For <u>if</u> they do these <u>deeds</u> when the <u>tree</u> is fed and <u>wa</u> tered What d'ya <u>think</u> 'll <u>happen</u> when the <u>tree</u> is scorched and <u>tor</u> tured	31
Luke	Now, <u>two</u> convicted <u>crims</u> were ditto <u>led</u> in chains a <u>way</u> To be <u>mu</u> ted, exe <u>cu</u> ted, nailed a <u>long</u> side <u>J</u>	32
	When they <u>pulled</u> up to the <u>place</u> called Golgotha or The <u>Skull</u> With the <u>crims</u> hung each <u>side</u> it was a <u>three</u> way <u>cull</u>	33
Jesus	And as <u>J</u> was cruci <u>fie</u> d, he prayed, <u>cry</u> ing out and <u>spewing</u> <u>Fa</u> ther, forgive them, for they <u>know</u> not what they're <u>do</u> ing	34
Luke	And they cast <u>dice</u> for his <u>clo</u> thing to be <u>spliced</u> and di <u>vi</u> ded And as the <u>mul</u> titude <u>viewed</u> the chief <u>lea</u> ders de <u>ri</u> ded	35
Leaders	He saved <u>o</u> thers, let this <u>bro</u> ther save him <u>self</u> and be <u>done</u> If he's <u>tru</u> ly Christ, Mes <u>si</u> ah and God's <u>Ho</u> ly Chosen <u>One</u> !	
Luke Soldiers	Then the <u>sol</u> diers also <u>mocked</u> and offered <u>J</u> some sour <u>wine</u> Hey, if you're <u>tru</u> ly the Jewish <u>King</u> throw your <u>self</u> a life <u>line</u>	36 37
Luke	For a <u>sign</u> aligned a <u>bove</u> him spread the <u>head</u> line <u>news</u> The <u>guy</u> hanging <u>here</u> is the <u>King</u> of the <u>Jews</u>	38
Criminal 1	Be <u>mused</u> a trussed <u>crim</u> began to <u>troll</u> and <u>cuss</u> If you're the <u>Cat</u> A <u>Christ</u> then <u>save</u> yourself and <u>us!</u>	39



Luke Criminal 2	But the other blasted back So you don't fear God Since you ditto found guilty and face the firing squad?  For we're getting our dues and now we're taking the heat But this guy right here has a clean rap sheet	41
Jesus	When you <u>come</u> to your <u>kingdom</u> , J, re <u>mem</u> ber my <u>plea</u> Hey, to <u>day</u> you'll truly <u>be</u> in Para <u>dise</u> with <u>me</u>	42
* V.26 'Cyrene'	is pronounced 'sy-ree-nee'.	
Jesus dies		
Luke	Jesus <u>hung</u> on the <u>cross</u> like a <u>wi</u> cked common <u>cri</u> minal <u>Populace subliminal, wre</u> cking the o <u>ri</u> ginal	
	From <u>noon</u> to <u>three</u> the <u>light</u> was sus <u>pen</u> ded  Ob <u>scu</u> rity of <u>terr</u> itory, the <u>dar</u> kness de <u>scen</u> ded	44
	And when the <u>light</u> was <u>doused,</u> living <u>un</u> der a <u>cloud</u> There was a <u>rip</u> top to <u>bo</u> ttom of the <u>tem</u> ple <u>shroud</u>	45
Chorus	You see, <u>in</u> the inner <u>san</u> ctum a certain <u>cur</u> tain di <u>vi</u> ded The <u>ho</u> ly place of <u>God</u> and where the <u>Jew</u> ish priest pre <u>si</u> ded	
	And as <u>Je</u> sus was in <u>dic</u> ted, human <u>wrong</u> had been <u>righ</u> ted The cleft <u>cur</u> tain was a <u>sym</u> bol God and <u>hu</u> mans reu <u>ni</u> ted	
Luke	And in that <u>second</u> he sub <u>mi</u> tted, with a <u>cry</u> he e <u>mi</u> tted Shouting	46
Jesus	<u>Fa</u> ther, into your <u>hands</u> my <u>spi</u> rit is co <u>mmi</u> tted!	



Luke	Re <u>ci</u> ting the <u>wri</u> ting from Psalm thirty- <u>one</u> verse <u>five</u> Cruci <u>fied</u> , denied a <u>life</u> , with exha <u>la</u> tion Jesus <u>died</u>	
	The <u>Roman sentry soldier witnessing</u> the situation This <u>ex</u> ecution <u>super-v</u> gave <u>God</u> his adoration	47
Centurion	And from an <u>officer's position</u> , he <u>made</u> the bold ad <u>mission</u> Saying  Surely this <u>man</u> was above the law's suspicion?	
Luke	Then the <u>crowds</u> came together to <u>scope</u> the cruci <u>fi</u> xion  Beating <u>breasts</u> , they con <u>fessed</u> their dis <u>tress</u> and their con <u>vic</u> tion	48
	Before <u>hea</u> ding back <u>home</u> broken- <u>hear</u> ted, devas <u>ta</u> ted The <u>on</u> ly ones re <u>main</u> ing were Jesus' <u>friends</u> and those re <u>la</u> ted	49
	These in <u>clu</u> ded all the <u>wo</u> men who had <u>traced</u> from Gali <u>lee</u> Now they ob <u>served</u> at a <u>di</u> stance, a <u>ban</u> doned and be <u>reaved</u>	
Jesus is bu	ıried	
	Now a <u>sweet</u> bro named <u>Jo</u> who didn't <u>go</u> with the <u>flow</u> Part of the <u>Jew</u> ish high co <u>mmiss</u> ion who were <u>ru</u> nning the <u>show</u>	50
	He <u>came</u> from the <u>neigh</u> bourhood of <u>Arimathea</u> And was <u>wai</u> ting for the <u>King</u> dom of <u>God</u> to appear	51
	In Ju <u>dea</u> it was <u>clear</u> that he <u>did</u> n't con <u>sent</u> With the <u>bent</u> of the re <u>lig</u> ious es <u>tab</u> lish <u>ment</u>	
	He made an appointment with <u>Pi</u> late, Roman <u>mi</u> litary po <u>lice</u> Now the <u>pri</u> soner was de <u>ceased</u> to secure the <u>bo</u> dy for re <u>lease</u>	52
	And Joseph took the body from the cross to the grave	53



### He <u>wrapped</u> it in <u>li</u>nen and he <u>laid</u> it in a <u>cave</u>

It was an <u>un</u> used <u>plot,</u> a new <u>womb</u> of a <u>room</u>	
This <u>hole</u> in carved <u>rock</u> became <u>Je</u> sus Christ's <u>tomb</u>	
It was the <u>Day</u> of Prepa <u>ra</u> tion late <u>on</u> a Fri <u>day</u>	54
The <u>Sa</u> bbath, day of <u>rest</u> , was only <u>hours</u> a <u>way</u>	
And when his <u>bo</u> dy was re <u>moved</u> the Godly <u>girls</u> gave <u>chase</u>	55
Yes these <u>Ga</u> lilean <u>wo</u> men Google- <u>mapped</u> his resting <u>place</u>	
With a <u>plan</u> to anoint the <u>bo</u> dy, no <u>mor</u> tuary or <u>ice</u>	56
To suffice the girls went home to prepare the perfumed spice	
But <u>when</u> they'd finally <u>fin</u> ished Satur <u>day</u> had now beg <u>un</u>	57
So they <u>res</u> ted, law re <u>ques</u> ted till the <u>Sa</u> bbath day was <u>done</u>	



# **Chapter 24**



## The Resurrected Jesus

Parts: Luke, Dazzlers, Jesus, Cleopas, Crew, Couple

#### Jesus is resurrected

Luke	<u>First</u> day, <u>Sun</u> day, the <u>week</u> had just begun, they	1
	Went to the tomb where the spent, broken body lay	
	Morning, <u>yawn</u> ing, new <u>light</u> was <u>dawn</u> ing	
	Spices were <u>primed</u> , and the <u>wo</u> men were <u>mour</u> ning	
	And when they a <u>rrived</u> at the <u>tomb</u> the stone was <u>rolled</u> a <u>way</u>	2
	And going inside to where <u>Je</u> sus' body <u>lay</u>	3
	They were sur <u>prised</u> to <u>find</u> that in that <u>res</u> ting <u>place</u>	
	A <u>pile</u> of used <u>li</u> nen and an <u>em</u> pty parking <u>space</u>	
	ri <u>prie</u> or acca <u>i.</u> n.en and an <u>c.n.</u> pcy parining <u>cpace</u>	
	Vexed and perplexed, not understanding why	4
	Eye <u>blink</u> and two <u>guys</u> in blinding <u>clothes</u> were standing <u>by</u>	•
	Lye <u>stand</u> and two gays in standing stockes were standing sy	
	The girls were cold-sweating, setting faces to the ground	5
Dazzlers	Why are you <u>looking</u> for the <u>living</u> where the <u>living</u> can't be <u>found</u> ?	J
Dazziers	willy are you tooking for the aving where the aving can too to tours.	
	He's not hanging with the has-beens or coffin locked in prison	
	For the <u>one</u> you are <u>see</u> king is resu <u>rrec</u> ted, he is <u>ri</u> sen!	
	Tot the one you are seeking is resunce ted, he is not.	
	Think back what he told you while hanging out in Galilee	6
	How the <u>Son</u> of Man would <u>end</u> up in <u>si</u> nners custo <u>dy</u>	7
	How the <u>3011</u> of Mail Would <u>end</u> up in <u>si</u> fficers custo <u>dy</u>	1
	He'd be expected and put to death by benging an a type	
	He'd be <u>cru</u> cified and <u>put</u> to death by <u>hanging on a tree</u>	
	And how he'd <u>rise</u> again, guessing <u>when</u> ? On <u>this</u> day number <u>three</u>	

The Resurrect	ted Jesus thehip-hop-gospel	Chapter 24
Luke	Then re <u>mem</u> bering what J <u>said</u> they headed <u>back</u> to the <u>room</u> To <u>tell</u> the eleven <u>crew</u> and all the <u>oth</u> ers about the <u>tomb</u>	8-9
	Briefing the a <u>post</u> les, a <u>mong</u> the other <u>wo</u> men Was Jo <u>a</u> nna, Mary, <u>Ji</u> mmy's mum, and <u>Ma</u> ry Magda <u>lene</u>	10
	But the <u>story</u> they re <u>la</u> ted was <u>un</u> substanti <u>a</u> ted The a <u>po</u> stles didn't <u>buy</u> it, sounded <u>iffy</u> , fabri <u>ca</u> ted	11
	But <u>Pe</u> ter jumped <u>up</u> and ran full <u>speed</u> to the <u>cave</u> <u>Hea</u> ded for the <u>tomb</u> and stooped, <u>loo</u> king in the <u>grave</u>	
	He <u>saw</u> the fabric <u>wrappings</u> , flapping, <u>ly</u> ing on their <u>own</u> Blown a <u>way</u> at what had <u>happened</u> , shaking, <u>hea</u> ded for his <u>home</u>	12
A couple on	the road to Emmaus	
Luke	Two of J's <u>crew</u> were on the <u>road</u> the same <u>day</u> They were <u>tri</u> pping to Em <u>ma</u> us, seven <u>miles</u> a <u>way</u>	13
	<u>Six</u> zero <u>sta</u> dia in the <u>late</u> p. <u>m</u> . An <u>11</u> K <u>hike</u> from Je <u>ru</u> sa <u>lem</u>	
	Im <u>mersed</u> , they con <u>versed</u> , and tra <u>versed</u> to the <u>town</u> <u>Hammering and yammering about the things</u> that went <u>down</u>	14
	And as they <u>walked</u> and <u>talked</u> , Jesus <u>drew</u> alongside God de <u>ci</u> ded to <u>hide</u> , the guys' <u>eyes</u> didn't <u>re</u> cognise	15 16
Jesus	Disguised, J <u>plied</u> with a <u>Q</u> to the <u>two</u> You're talking <u>deep</u> as you <u>walk</u> , why don't you <u>give</u> me a <u>clue</u> ?	17
Luke	They <u>stopped</u> in their <u>tracks</u> with their <u>fa</u> ces down <u>cast</u> Then at <u>last</u> , the bro whose <u>tag</u> was <u>Cle</u> opas <u>asked</u>	18



Cleopas	You're <u>clea</u> rly not a <u>fan</u> dom, are <u>you</u> the only <u>ran</u> dom <u>Stra</u> nger in the <u>land</u> who <u>missed</u> the memo <u>ran</u> dum?	
Jesus Luke	'Bout the <u>things</u> that went <u>down</u> these <u>past</u> few <u>days</u> ? What <u>things</u> ?  Jesus <u>posed</u> to the <u>high</u> way <u>strays</u>	19
Cleopas	About <u>Je</u> sus of <u>Naz</u> , he was a <u>pro</u> phet and a <u>prea</u> cher An <u>A</u> 1 <u>wea</u> pon-grade <u>works</u> and word <u>tea</u> cher	
	Reaching the peeps, God's honour conveyed Our chief leaders and priests back-stabbed and betrayed	20
	A sham <u>tri</u> al, a cha <u>rade</u> , his a <u>ppeal</u> de <u>nied</u> J was <u>sen</u> tenced to <u>death</u> , he was cruci <u>fied</u>	
	No <u>word</u> of a <u>lie</u> , it was our <u>hearts'</u> de <u>sire</u> Every <u>pri</u> or hope was <u>pinned</u> on him <u>be</u> ing the Mes <u>si</u> ah	21
	We required the so-called 'One' to bring us <u>to</u> tal liber <u>a</u> tion To re <u>deem</u> and rescue <u>Is</u> rael, to de <u>li</u> ver our sal <u>va</u> tion	
	But since it <u>all</u> took <u>place</u> , it's now <u>been</u> three <u>days</u> But listen <u>up</u> and a <u>ppraise</u> how our <u>sis</u> ters a <u>mazed</u>	22
	With a <u>paramount account</u> which left us <u>to</u> tally <u>phased</u> They trail- <u>blazed</u> to the <u>tomb</u> at the <u>first</u> light <u>rays</u>	
	But J's <u>bo</u> dy wasn't <u>there</u> , it was <u>ab</u> sent without <u>leave</u> So they re <u>turned</u> with a <u>tale</u> we find <u>hard</u> to be <u>lieve</u>	23
	They had a <u>vi</u> sion from an <u>ang</u> el and the <u>mess</u> age she was <u>gi</u> ving	



	Was a <u>mess</u> age that was <u>sim</u> ple, it was <u>Je</u> sus is <u>li</u> ving	
	Our buddies <u>ran</u> to the <u>tomb</u> where the <u>wo</u> men had <u>been</u> Yep, the <u>bo</u> dy was <u>gone</u> but J was <u>no</u> where to be <u>seen</u>	24
Jesus	How thick- <u>brained</u> you <u>are</u> and super <u>slow</u> of <u>heart</u> Not be <u>lieving all the me</u> mos that the <u>prophets did impart!</u>	25
	<u>Is</u> it not pre <u>dic</u> ted in the <u>scrip</u> ture and the <u>sto</u> ry That the Me <u>ssi</u> ah would ex <u>pire</u> before a <u>rri</u> ving at his <u>glo</u> ry?	26
Luke	Then beginning with Moses and the prophets he related Indicated how the scripture to himself it correlated	27
	Then app <u>roaching near the village and their final destination</u> J made a move to <u>press</u> ahead, a <u>trip</u> continuation	28
Cleopas	But they <u>begged</u> and bid him <u>stay</u> Why don't you <u>crash</u> at ours to <u>night</u> For the <u>sun</u> is all for <u>se</u> tting and you're <u>al</u> most out of <u>light</u> ?	29
Luke	We're <u>runn</u> ing out of <u>hours</u> , and the <u>day</u> is almost <u>done</u> So <u>Je</u> sus took the <u>offer and he hea</u> ded to their <u>home</u>	
	Now, <u>sitting</u> at the <u>table</u> and looking <u>for</u> ward to be <u>fed</u> Jesus <u>blessed</u> , gave thanks, <u>broke</u> , and began to share the <u>bread</u>	30
	And with a <u>mega lightbulb mo</u> ment, the <u>couple</u> saw the <u>light</u> They <u>clocked</u> who was be <u>fore</u> them then J <u>van</u> ished from their <u>sight</u>	31
Couple	They <u>said</u> to each <u>o</u> ther  Our <u>hearts</u> within us <u>burned</u> While we conversed on the <u>road</u> and had the <u>ho</u> ly word con <u>firmed</u>	32



Luke	Straight away they up and legged it, headed back into the town	33
	And in Je <u>ru</u> s'lem they found their <u>bu</u> ddies bolted <u>in</u> and hunkered <u>down</u>	
	The di <u>sci</u> ples, they were <u>say</u> ing	34
Crew	Listen <u>up</u> , you know it's <u>true</u> !	
	The <u>Lord</u> has really <u>ri</u> sen, appeared to <u>Si</u> mon Peter <u>too</u> !	
Luke	Then the couple from Emmaus told the gang how it played out	35
	How <u>Je</u> sus had appeared to them and <u>left</u> them in no <u>doubt</u>	
	They told them how he journeyed and all the things he said	
	And how they knew that it was him when he broke and shared the bread	
Jesus ap	pears to his crew	
Luke	While the <u>crew</u> were still <u>chew</u> ing, right from <u>out</u> of the <u>blue</u>	36
	Jesus <u>stood</u> among them <u>say</u> ing	
Jesus	Hey, <u>peace</u> be with <u>you</u>	
Luke	They were startled, terrified, thought they were seeing a ghost	37
Jesus	Why <u>frigh</u> tened, doubts <u>ri</u> sing, did you <u>think</u> I was <u>toast?</u>	38
	Check my hands and my feet, you can touch me, see it's me	39
	Ghosts don't have flesh and bones, an elbow or a knee!	
Luke	And when he'd finished speaking he showed his hands and feet	40
	While they <u>O</u> .M.Gd and <u>dis</u> believed	41
Jesus	There something here to eat?	
Luke	So they <u>passed</u> a piece of <u>fish</u> to J and <u>spied</u> him while they <u>wai</u> ted	42
	And then when 'pleted eating J turned to them and stated	43
Jesus	Remember what I said was gonna happen, get the picture?	44



#### Moses, prophets, <u>psalms</u> - the stuff about me writ in <u>scripture</u> How it had to go down, what was written went as planned Then Jopened up their minds to help them understand Luke 45 It was penned that Christ would suffer, duffed up, roughed up, tears shed Jesus 46 Then boom! The third day he would rise up from the dead And that starting with Jerus'lem to every nation this proclaim 47 There's repentance and forgiveness of all sin in Jesus' name Now I'm sending what my Father pledged, you'll see and testify 48-49 Stay <u>city</u> put, till <u>pimped</u> with power <u>coming</u> from on <u>high</u> 49 Jesus ascends to heaven Then J led his crew to Bethany and raising hands he blessed them Luke 50 And as he <u>blessed</u>, he backed away, transmogrified to <u>heaven</u> 51 Praising <u>J</u>, they double-<u>backed</u> to Je<u>ru</u>salem and <u>then</u> 52 Elated, non-stop temple hung, blessing God. Amen! 52-53